Index I. Critics

Authors such as Mary Jacobus and Terry Eagleton, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold indicates a chapter or part of a chapter written by a contributor to the volume.

Aarsleff, Hans, 71
Aarts, F.G.A.M., 373
Aarts, Flor, 70–1
Abbey, Cherie D., 1
Abbott, John L., 345
Abbott, Sally, 507
Abdulaziz, M., 77–8
Abraham, Nicolas, 45–6
Abrams, M.H., 6–7, 23, 362
Abrams, Richard, 242
Abshear-Seals, Lisa, 187
Acharya, N. Prabhaker, 736
Acheson, James, 557
Acker, Paul, 136–7
Ackerley, Chris, 527
Ackland, Michael, 752
Adam, Ian, 715
Adams, Alison, 153
Adams, Hazard, 505
Adams, John C., 285
Adams, John Coldwell, 761
Adams, Parveen, 48
Adams, Robert, 143, 165
Adams, Timothy Dow, 691
Adamson, Joseph, 29
Adedeji, Joel 'Yinka, 709
Adelugba, Dapo, 710
Adorno, Gretel, 53
Adorno, Theodor, 53
Aers, David, 143–4, 152, 171, 200
Aerts, W.J., 144
Agari, Masahiko, 291
Aggeler, Geoffrey, 531
Agnew, Jean-Christophe, 260, 322
Aho, Gary L., 441
Aikins, Janet E., 351
Aitchison, Jean, 72
Akerholt, May-Brit, 750
Albert-Robbins, J., 608
Albertine, Susan, 564
Albright, Daniel, 392
Aldiss, Brian, 479
Alessi, Paul D., 237
Alexander, J.H., 372
Alexander, Meena, 735
Alford, John A., 180
Algeo, John, 87
Ali, Agha Shahid, 633–4
Alkalay-Gut, Karen, 334
Allen, Cynthia, 92–3
Allen, Harold B., 77, 84
Allen, Robert, 68
Allen, Robert R., 305
Allen, Ward S., 200
Allen, William Rodney, 676, 677
Allett, John, 492
Allister, Mark, 692
Alsop J.D., 344
Altholz, Josef L., 453, 455–6
Altick, Richard D., 13, 421–2
Altieri, Charles, 651
Altieri, Joanne, 272, 283
Alton, R.E., 356
Alvis, John, 699–700
Amalric, Jean-Claude, 428, 564
Ambrosio, Francis J., 39
Ames, Ruth M., 174, 192
Amigoni, David, 430–1
Ammons, Elizabeth, 572, 592, 603
Amory, Hugh, 335
Amos, Ashley Crandell, 103, 118
Amur, G.S., 735
Amuta, Chidi, 710
Anantharaman, Priyamvada Tripathi, 581–2
Anderson, David, 188
Anderson, Don, 746, 746–7, 749
Anderson, Douglas, 293–4, 585, 600
Anderson, Earl R., 131, 159
Anderson, James E., 130
Anderson, John M., 79, 85, 93, 102–3
Anderson, Linda, 474
Anderson, Lindsay, 552
Anderson, Richard, 662
Anderson, Roland F., 404
Anderson, Ronald, 461
Ando, Shinsuke, 174
Andrews, Edna, 108
Andrews, Michael Cameron, 242
Aniel, Martine, 45
Anklesaria, Havovi, 736(2)
Anklesaria, Zerin, 736–7
Annan, Noel, 657
Ansari, A.A., 234, 239, 246, 250
Anthony, J. Philip, 278–9
Anttilo, Raimo, 104
Anzai, Tetsuo, 229
apRoberts, Ruth, 431
Arac, Jonathan, 20–1, 21
Archer, Mildred, 460
Archibald, Elizabeth, 180
Argiro, Thomas, 525
Arkans, Norman, 416
Arkin, Stephen, 512
Armistead, J.M., 298, 307, 312, 341
Armitage, David, 236–7
Armour, Leslie, 441
Armstrong, Gordon, 559
Armstrong, Isobel, 302–3
Arn, Mary-Jo, 152
Arnason, David, 771
Arnold, Stephen, 712, 715
Aron, A., 447
Aronson, Ronald, 54

Arrathoon, Leigh A., 176, 183
Arrington, Phillip K., 33
Arvin, Newton, 596
Asagba, Austin Ovigueraye, 711
Asals, Frederick, 676
Ashley, Perry J., 567
Ashton, Rosemary, 369, 461
Asmus, Walter, 557
Asp, Carolyn, 45
Astier, Pierre, 557
Astington, John H., 258
Atack, Margaret, 50
Atkins, G. Douglas, 33, 332
Atkinson, David, 261
Atteberry, Phillip D., 405
Attridge, Derek, 195, 204, 499-500
Attwood, Philip, 461
Auchard, John, 604
Auerbach, Nina, 220, 406
Ault, Norman, 205
Austen-Leigh, Joan, 366
Austin, Linda M., 446
Austin, Timothy R., 27, 114
van der Auwera, Johan, 108
Awonusi, V.O., 84
Axelrod, Steven Gould, 639-40
Aycock, Roy E., 280
Ayers, Michael, 318
Ayres, Philip J., 266
Baccolini, Raffaella, 631
Bache, Carl, 114
Bachman, Charles R., 697
Bäcklund, Ingegerd, 108
Bäcklund, U., 99
Backscheider, Paula R., 343
Bacon, Alan, 429
Baehr, Robert, 569
Bagby, George F. Jr, 638
Bagle, Thomas B., 491
Bagwell, J. Timothy, 23-4
Bahti, Timothy, 27
Bailey, Brigitte, 583
Bailey, Charles-James N., 82
Bailey, Peter, 469-70
Bailin, Alan, 115
Baines, Jocelyn, 483
Bains, Y.S., 775
Baird-Lange, Lorrayne 169
Bak, Sung-Yun, 110
Bakari, Mohamed, 713
Baker, Candida, 742
Baker, David J., 210
Baker, Donald C., 167, 183
Baker, Harold D., 507
Baker, Houston A., 570, 618
Baker, James R., 535
Baker, Jeffrey, 362
Baker, Lee C.R., 380-1, 433
Baker, Pamela M., 543
Baker, Robert A., 611-12
Baker, Susan, 478
Baker-Smith, Dominic, 206
Bakerman, Jane S., 478
Balbert, Peter, 515
Baldo, Jonathan, 247
Ballin, Michael, 521
Ballstadt, Carl, 771
Bammesberger, Alfred, 81, 103, 108, 122-3, 126, 127(2), 128
Bandler, Faith, 741
Banerjee, A., 516
Bange, P., 116
Banks, David, 101
Banks, Joanne Trautmann, 476
Banting, Paula, 593
Banyiwa-Horne, Naana, 710
Baraka, Amiri, 618
Barber, C.L., 227-8, 235
Barber, Richard, 160
Barbour, James, 577
Barcus, James E., 496
Bardovi-Harlig, Kathleen, 87
Bareham, T., 413
Barkan, Leonard, 197, 228
Barker, A.L., 517
Barker, Francis, 324
Barker, Kathleen, 469
Barker, Tony, 470
Barker, Wendy, 582
Barksdale, Richard K., 623-4
Barley, Tony, 536
Barlow, Wm. P. Jr., 11
Barnes, Philip, 549-50
Barnett, Louise K., 667-8
Barnouw, Jeffrey, 37
Barr, Helen, 151
Barr, Stuart, 545
Barratt, Alexandra, 161-2
Barratt, Harold, 730
Barrell, John, 330, 371
Barreto-Rivera, Rafael, 774
Barrow, Logie, 464
Barry, Alyce, 658
Barry, Lesley, 350
Barry, Peter, 548
Bartelt, H.G., 73
Barth, R.L., 613
Bartlett, Lee, 632
Bartlett, Mary Dougherty, 614
Bartolomeo, Joseph F., 346, 351
Barton, Anne, 4, 235, 359-60
Barzilai, Shuli, 60
Barzun, Jacques, 563
Bassett, John E., 668
Bassnet, Susan, 359
Bassoff, Bruce, 506
Bastian, F., 344
Bataille, Georges, 557
Bate, John, 494
Bate, Jonathan, 213-14, 223-39, 230(2), 251-2, 354, 356
Bately, Janet M., 135, 136
Bates, Richard, 307
Batte, Noelle, 570
Battenhouse, Roy, 242, 243
Battersby, James L., 41
Battestin, Martin C., 347
Bauer, Eugene, 45
Bauer, George H., 29
Bauer, Gero, 87
Bauer, Laurie, 84
Baugh, Edward, 733
Baughman, Ronald, 610
Bauman, Michael E., 287, 293

Bauman, Richard, 78
Bauman, Walter, 646
Baumann, Gerd, 4
Baumgart, Wolfgang, 241
Baumlin, James S., 279
Baylen, J.O., 456,
Bayley, John, 365, 417–18, 490, 528, 539, 606
Baym, Nina, 572, 593, 612
Bazargan, Susan, 506
Beale, Paul, 490
Beard, Robert, 91
Beare, Geraldine, 448
Beasley, David, 775
Beattie, Thomas C., 510
de Beauvoir, Simone, 54
Beaver, Harold, 572, 585, 599
Bechler, Rosemary, 350
Becker, Allienne R., 595
Beckerman, Bernard, 241, 264–5, 558, 563
Beckett, J.V., 462
Beckwith, Marc, 288
Beckwith, Sarah, 144
Bédarida, F., 428
Bedient, Calvin, 634–5, 640
Beehler, Michael, 637
Beer, David F., 715, 716
Beer, Frances, 364
Beer, Gillian, 397, 409, 410, 435, 436
Beer, John, 16, 355, 356(2), 358, 371, 372
Beer, Patricia, 366
Beetham, Margaret, 449
Begnal, Michael H., 506
Behm, Carl III, 347
Behrendt, Stephen C., 369
Beidler, Peter G., 154
Beja, Morris, 499
Bell, Bernard W., 618
Bell, Ian F.A., 543, 580, **621–56**, 646–7, **696–701**
Bell, Michael, 410
Bell, Millicent, 27, 605
Belton, Ellen R., 237
Ben-Zvi, Linda, 558
Bender, Bert, 597
Benert, Annette Larson, 605
Benet, Diana, 267, 530
Benjamin, Walter, 53
Bennett, Bruce, 752
Bennett, James R, 25
Bennett, Mary, 459
Bennett, Paula, 582
Bennett, Shelley M., 457–8
Bennett, Tony, 57, 59, 60
Benskin, Michael, 81–2
Benson, C. David, 170, 175
Benson, Evelyn, 109
Benson, Larry D., 190
Benson, Morton, 109
Benson, Pamela J., 210
Benstock, Bernard, 500, 503–4, 520
Benterrak, Kim, 740–1
Bentley, D.M.R., 770–1, 771
Benvenuto, Bice, 43
Bercovitch, Sacvan, 570, 570–1
Berg, Richard, 24
Berger, Alan L., 617
Berger, Harry, 210
Bergeron, David M., 236, 273
Bergman, David, 617
Bergmann, Frank, 584
Bergner, Heinz, 149
Bergonzi, Bernard, 5, 474
Berkeley, David S., 295
Berkhout, Carl T., 118, 125–6, 132–3
Berkson, Dorothy, 605
Berlin, Normand, 557
Berman, David, 327
Bernard, John D., 237
Berndt, Catherine, 741
Berndt, Judy, 531
Berndt, Rolf, 107
Bernhardt, Laurie A., 667
Bernhart, Walter, 360
Bernstein, Charles, 647, 694–5
Bernstein, Michael Andre, 632(2)
Bernstein, Richard J., 55
Bernthal, Craig A., 245
Berrong, Richard M., 56
Berry, Edward, 240
Berry, Herbert, 257–8
Berry, Ralph, 247
Berry, Reginald, 765
Berryman, Charles, 686
Bersani, Leo, 41, 42
Bertelsen, Eve, 533, 722
Bertelsen, Lance, 321–2, 337, 366
Berthoud, Jacques, 482–3
Bertin, Michael, 563
Bertram, Paul, 218
Besner, Neil, 769
Bessai, Diane, 775
Besserman, Lawrence, 150, 179
Best, Michael R., 283
Bestul, Thomas H., 118
Betken, William R., 247
Bewell, Alan J., 356–7, 361
Bezanson, Walter E., 596
Bhagwat, Charu, 737
Bharucha, Rustom, 496
Biber, Douglas, 110
Bidney, Martin, 354, 685
Bidwell, Timothy, 459
Bielawaski, Larry, 589
Bienz, John, 280
Bietenholz, Peter G., 199
Bigelow, Patrick, 37
Biggs, Frederick M., 129
Bigsby, C.W.E., 697(2)
Billigheimer, Rachel, 543
Billings, Robert, 774
Billingsley, Dale B., 200
Binding, Paul, 660, 684
Binns, Ronald, 536–7
Birbalsingh, Frank, 724
Birch, Dinah, 388, 440
Bird, Delys, 742
Birkinshaw, Alison, 241–2
Bishop, E.L., 510
Bishop, Ian, 158
Bishop, John, 507–8
Bivona, Daniel, 414
Bixler, Frances, 185
Bjornson, Richard, 702
Black, David, 691
Black, Jeremy, 334, 344
Black, Michael, 513–14
Black, Stephen A., 700
Blackburn, M.A.S., 112

Blackwelder, James Ray, 668
Blades, Larry T., 691
Blaen, Angela, 521
Blagrave, Mark, 775
Blake, Barry J., 84
Blake, Kathleen, 378
Blake, Norman F., 70, 189
Blakemore, Steven, 294, 585
Blamires, Harry, 474
Blanch, Robert J., 149, 173, 179
Blanchard, Marc E., 29
Blanchot, Maurice, 38–9, 557
Blanshard, Brand, 439
Blatchly, J.M., 14
Blayac, Alain, 493
Blaydes, Sophia B., 310–11
Bleeth, Kenneth, 183
Bleich, David, 45
Blench, J.W., 518
Blessington, Francis C., 296
Blin, Roger, 557
Bliss, Carolyn, 754
Bloch, Ernst, 53
Block, Ed Jr, 437–8, 444–5
Blodgett, E.D., 761
Bloom, Alexander, 695
Bloom, Clive, 24
Bloom, Harold, 174, 210, 346, 371, 383, 387, 488, 508, 565, 593, 596, 597, 665
Bloom, James D., 629
Bloomfield, Morton W., 60, 130, 170, 275
Bluestone, George, 678
Bly, Robert, 580–1
Bocock, Robert, 51
Bodden, Mary Catherine, 118
Bodlin, Charles E., 668
Boe, John, 218, 251
Boenig, Robert, 191
Bogard, Travis, 699
Bohn, Willard, 621
Boitani, Piero, 155, 169–70(2), 170–1
Bold, Alan, 531
Bolinger, Dwight, 87
Bollard, J.K., 181
Bollobás, Enikö, 574–5, 621
Bologna, Maria, 71
Bolton, Geoffrey, 749
Bolton, W.F., 105, 134
Bond, Brian, 428
Bond, David, 302, 311
Bone, J. Drummond, 353–63
Bonneau, Danielle, 709
Bonnell, William, 280
Bonney, William W., 395
Bonnycastle, Stephen, 768
Bono, Barbara J., 234
Bony, Alain, 344
Boone, Joseph A., 606
Boos, F.W., 440
Booth, Alison, 406, 412
Booth, James, 709–10
Booth, Mark W., 338
Booth, Martin, 538
Booth, Michael, 468–9
Booth, Wayne, 19
Bordinat, Philip, 310–11
Boren, Lynda S., 511
Borias, Georges, 256
Borreca, Art, 562
Boruch, Marianne, 583
Bosinelli, Rosa Maria
Bollettieri, 504
Bostetter, Mary, 456
Boswell, Jackson, 206
Boswell, Jeanetta, 661
Boucé, Paul-Gabriel, 326
Boucher, Holly Wallace, 182
Boumelha, Penny, 10, 320
Bour, Isabella, 363
Bourcier, Georges, 89
Bourgeois, Susan, 352
Bourke, Laurence, 758
Bourne, John M., 462
Boutelle, Ann Edwards, 766
Bovard, Richard W., 242
Bove, Cheryl Browning, 532
Bové, Paul A., 18–19, 21
Bowen, John, 59
Bower, Alan, 332–9, 347–52
Bowering, George, 763, 774
Bowers, Bege K., 169(2)
Bowers, Fredson, 568
Bowers, John M., 150
Bowers, Rick, 242
Bowlby, Rachel, 46–51
Boxill, Roger, 700
Boyce, Nicholas, 406
Boyd, Ian, 495
Boyer, James, 668
Boyes, Megan, 360
Boyle, Leonard E., 143
Boyle, Nicholas, 4
Boyle, Robert, 385
Bozeman, Theodore Dwight, 577
Brack, O.M. Jr, 346
Bradbury, Nicola, 604
Braden, Gordon, 277, 292
Bradley, Ritamary, 163
Bradlow, Edna, 466
Brady, Frank, 345
Brady, Kristin, 416
Brady, Veronica, 754
Brake, Laurel, 5, 441–5, 448–57, 449–50
Branch, Edgar M., 600
Brand, Dana, 595
Brandmark, Wendy, 730
Branscomb, Jack, 691
Brashear, Lucy, 309–10
Braswell, Laurel, 177, 179
Brater, Enoch, 556, 557(2), 557–8
Bratton, J.S., 399, 469
Braunmuller, A.R., 341
Braverman, Richard, 343, 349
Brawley, Larry, 602
Bredah, A. Carl, 679
Breen, Jon L., 612–13
Breen, Judith Puchner, 516
Breen, Rita A., 612–13
Breiner, Laurence A., 724
Breitenberg, Mark, 203, 271–2
Brekle, Herbert, 67
Bremen, Brian A., 655

Bremmer, Rolf H. Jr, 93
Brennan, Anthony, 228–9
Brennan, Michael G., 205
Brennan, Stephen C., 661
Brenner, Gerry, 664–5
Brent, Allen, 441
Breslin, James E.B., 653
Brett, Judith, 751
Brewer, Derek, 159, 170
Brewer, John, 328
Brewster, Yvonne, 554
Bridge, Michael, 376
Brienza, Susan, 557
Brigg, Peter, 536
Briggs, Asa, 428
Briggs, Charles L., 79
Brightman, Frank, 490
Brinkley, Robert A., 360
Brinkmann, Richard, 4
Brinkmeyer, Robert H. Jr, 618, 676
Britz, Daniel, 702, 707
Brivic, Sheldon, 500
Brock, Susan, 214
Brockbank, Philip, 214
Brodetsky, Tessa, 409
Brodhead, Richard H., 593, 597
Brodsky, Louis Daniel, 666(2)
Brogan, Jacqueline Vaught, 650(2)
Brøgger, Fredrik, 569
Brogyanyi, Bela, 103
Broich, Ulrich, 147
Bromberg, Pamela, 538
Bromham, A.A., 270
Bromley, Laura G., 269
Bromwich, David, 5, 353, 361, 372
Bronfen, Elisabeth, 494–5
Brönnimann, Werner, 243
Bronson, Bertrand H., 225, 344
Bronstein, Arthur, 68
Brooke-Rose, Christine, 18, 601–2
Brooks, Chris, 446
Brooks, Harold F., 310
Brooks, Jean, 246
Brophy, Brigid, 369
Brosnahan, Leger, 188
Brotherston, Gordon, 584
Broughton, Panthea Reid, 668
Brown, Ashley, 652–3, 677
Brown, Beverley, 58
Brown, Carolyn E., 234, 235
Brown, Cedric C., 288
Brown, Christopher, 605
Brown, Christy L., 559–60
Brown, Emerson Jr, 139, 178, 179
Brown, George Hardin, 122
Brown, John Russell, 235, 557
Brown, Jonathan, 464
Brown, Keith, 242
Brown, Mary Ruth, 291
Brown, Michelle P., 140
Brown, Phyllis Rugg, 121–2
Brown, Richard E., 314
Brown, Rosalie Murphy, 602
Brown, Terence, 556
Browne, Ray B., 763
Brownley, Martine Watson, 315–16, 316(2), 345, 347
Bruccoli, Matthew J., 567, 662–3, 683
Bruce, Kitty, 696
Brückmann, Patricia, 305, 352
Brugière, Bernard, 590
Brumm, Ursula, 570, 577
Brunger, Alan G., 564
Bruns, Gerald L., 651
Bruss, Neal H., 45
Bryant, John, 596, 598
Brydon, Diana, 769(2)
Buchman, Lorne M., 222
Buck, H. Michael, 114
Buck-Morss, Susan, 53
Buckler, William E., 442
Buckmaster, Elizabeth, 190–1
Buckridge, Patrick, 756
Budd, Louis J., 567
Budick, E. Miller, 582, 594
Budick, Sanford, 38
Buell, Lawrence, 573, 597
Bugeja, Michael J., 492
Buitenhuis, Peter, 773–4
Bulckaen-Messina, Denise, 341
Bullen, J.B., 414–15
Bulman, J.C., 341
Bulman, James C., 559
Bump, Jerome, 281–2, 376
Buning, Marius, 520–1
Bunster, Elizabeth, 477
Bunt, G.H.V., 144, 148
Burbick, Joan, 583
Burchfield, Robert W., 106, 107
Burchill, Sandra, 749
Burduck, Michael L., 379
Burgan, Mary, 398
Bürger, Christa, 22
Burger, Douglas A., 184–5, 479
Burger, G.D., 154
Burgess, Anthony, 503, 520, 664
Burgin, Victor, 21, 44–5
Burke, Richard C., 413
Burkhardt, Frederick, 434
Burkhart, Robert E., 258
Burleigh, David, 475
Burlin, Katrin R., 367
Burling, William J., 302, 341, 347
Burness, Edwina, 338–9
Burnett, Archie, 286–96
Burnett, John, 419
Burnett, Mark Thornton, 265
Burnett, Paula, 732
Burnham, Linda Frye, 698
Burnley, J. David, 145, 162, 172, 173–4, 176–7, 189
Burns, Bryan, 363–9
Burns, D.R., 755, 759
Burns, Edward, 657
Burns, G. Frank, 678
Burns, Gerald, 628
Burns, Marjorie, 408

Burrow, J.A., 170, 186
Burton-Roberts, Noël, 96
Busch, Frederick, 598
Busia, Abena P.A., 712
Butery, Karen Ann, 408
Butler, F.G., 249
Butler, Guy, 248, 250
Butler, Martin, 288
Butler, Robert James, 688
Butler, Sharon, 103
Butler, Steven H., 682
Butling, Pauline, 766, 772
Butscher, Edward, 680
Butterfield, Herbie, 576
Butterick, George F., 632
Byerman, Keith E., 618
Bygrave, Stephen, 355
Bynon, Theodora, 67
Bywaters, David, 307
Cadava, Eduardo, 29–30
Cadogan, Mary, 478
Cady, Edwin H., 601
Caesar, Terry, 491, 493–4
Cai Zong Qi, 337
Cain, Melissa, 492
Caine, Barbara, 448
Calcraft, M.B.M., 380
Calder, Alex, 640
Calder, Angus, 633
Calder, Daniel G., 121, 127
Calder, John, 19, 556
Calderwood, James L., 244–5, 558
Calhoun, Blue, 388
Callens, Johan, 700
Cameron, Angus, 103
Cameron, David Kerr, 524
Cameron, Kenneth Walter, 590
Cameron, Sharon, 589
Camfield, Gregg, 578
Camoins, François, 531
Campbell, Elaine, 726–7
Campbell, Hilbert H., 668
Campbell, Ian, 433
Campbell, James, 120
Campbell, James L. Jr, 400
Campbell, Jane, 593
Camsell, Margaret, 112
Canaday, Nicholas, 597
Candido, Joseph, 249
Cannon, Garland, 107(2)
Cantalupo, Charles, 285
Caplan, Jay, 56
Cappello, Mary, 594
Caputo, John D., 37, 40
Caracciolo, Peter, 485
Cardullo, Bert, 467–8, 559, 561, 564(2)
Carew, Jan, 720
Carey, John, 528
Carlet, Yves, 570, 590
Carley, James P., 119, 201
Carlson, David, 309
Carlson, Marvin, 220
Carlson, Patricia Ann, 488, 580
Carlson, Thomas M., 678
Carney, Raymond, 591
Carnochan, W.B., 343
de Caro, Francis A., 496
Carofiol, Peter, 589
Carpenter, Charles, 549
Carpenter, Mary Wilson, 410
Carr, Helen, 579
Carrington, Ildikó de Papp, 767
Carroll, D. Allen, 213
Carroll, David, 411
Carruth, Hayden, 628
Carruthers, Leo M., 162
Cartelli, Thomas, 226
Carter, David, 750–1
Carter, Erica, 45
Cartmell, Deborah, 210
Cartwright, Graham, 15, 333
Caruso, Barbara, 774
Carver, Craig, 76
Carver, M.O.H., 119–20
Casciato, Arthur D., 670
Caserio, Robert L., 406
Casey, Francis, 248
Cash, Arthur H., 351–2
Cash, William F., 564–5
Casillo, Robert, 446(3), 647
Cassidy, Frederic G., 74–5
Castillo, Debra A., 52
Castle, Terry, 323
Castronovo, David, 673
Catalano, Gary, 759
Cavaliero, Glen, 521
Cavanagh, Sheila T., 211
Cavell, Stanley, 362
Cavill, Paul, 127
Cawley, A.C., 254
Caws, Mary Ann, 5–6
Cerasano, S.P., 279
Chabert, Pierre, 556
Chace, William, 499
Chacko, P.M., 736
Chadwick, Joseph, 393, 566
Chadwick, Owen, 346
Chalker, John, 538–49
Chamberlain, Lori, 610
Chamberlin, J.E., 430
Chambers, Iain, 60
Chambers, J.K., 84
Chametzky, Jules, 617
Champion, Larry S., 213
Chance, Jane, 123, 149, 193
Channon, Robert, 82
Chapman, Deirdre, 476
Chapman, Raymond, 426
Chapple, J.A.V., 421
Charney, Maurice, 220, 223
Chase, Colin, 139
Chase, Cynthia, 31
Chase, Karen, 400–1
Chatman, Seymour, 27
Cheatham, George, 485
Chedzoy, Alan, 430
Chen, Ping, 100
Chenetier, Marc, 614(2)
Cheney, Donald, 210(2)
Cheng, Vincent J., 494
Cherewatuk, Karen, 127
Cherniss, Michael D., 192–3
Cheshire, D.F., 468
Chew, Shirley, 381, 496, 737
Cheyfitz, Eric, 584
Chiba, Yoko, 543
Chibka, R.L., 347
Chibnall, Jennifer, 317
Child, Robert D., 686
Childress, Ron, 606
Chinweizu, 706
Chitham, Edward, 408
Chitnis, Anand C., 328, 430

Chitoran, Dumitru, 108
Chittick, K.A., 535
Chodorow, Nancy, 18
Cholij, Irena, 319
Chomsky, Noam, 95
Christensen, Inger, 573
Christensen, Paul, 628
Christensen, Peter G., 20, 516
Christian, Barbara, 619
Christian, Edwin Ernest, 517
Christopherson, Bill, 595
Cianci, Giovanni, 504
Cirasa, Robert, 382
Cixous, Hélène, 50
Clancy, Laurie, 755
Clare, Janet, 222
Clareson, Thomas D., 445
Clarey, JoEllyn, 516
Claridge, Henry, **575–6**, **585–6**, **599**
Claridge, Laura, 416
Clark, C.E. Frazer Jr, 567
Clark, Constance, 340
Clark, J.C.D., 331
Clark, J.P., 708
Clark, J.P.H., 162–3, 163
Clark, Michael, 585
Clark, Randall, 610
Clark, Robert, 584
Clark, Ronald W., 434
Clark, S.H., 318
Clark, Sandra, 219, 238
Clark, Thomas L., 109
Clark, Timothy, 37
Clark, Tom, 674, 681
Clark, William Bedford, 653
Clark-Beattie, Rosemary, 408
Clarke, Graham, 576
Clarke, Peter P., 527, 691
Clausson, Nils, 400
Clay, Daniel, 593
Clayton, Mary, 136–7, 137, 138–9, 139(3)
Clayton, Thomas, 222
Clément, Catherine, 50
Clement, Richard W., 133
Clements, Patricia, 390, 443
Clemoes, Peter, 122
Clerc, Charles, 675
Clifton, Michael, 586
Clingham, G.J., 334, 337, 346
Clingman, Stephen R., 717–18
Clissman, Anne, 520
Clogan, Paul M., 188
Cluett, Robert, 768
Clyne, M., 77–8
Coakley, John, 545
Coates, Jennifer, 77
Coates, John, 248, 490, 496, 528
Coates, Richard, **63–7**, **79–87**, **110–12**, 111
Cobham, Rhonda, 729, 732
Cobley, Evelyn, 615–16
Cochran, Leonard, 385
Cochran, Terry, 61
Codell, Julie F., 459
Coetzee, A.J., 716(2)
Coffman, Ralph J., 496
Cogswell, Fred, 774
Cohen, Eileen Z., 235
Cohen, I. Bernard, 435
Cohen, Michael, 335, 340, 389–90
Cohen, Ralph, 5
Cohen, Walter, 229
Cohn, Alan M., 508
Cohn, Ruby, 557(2)
Colaco, Jill, 246
Colby, Robert A., 456
Cole, Richard Cargill, 326
Coleman, Stephen, 441
Coles, Robert, 406, 519
Collecott, Diana, 619
Collier, Eugenia W., 612
Collins, Michael J., 602
Collins, R.G., 685
Collins, Robert A., 479
Collister, Peter, 418
Colls, Robert, 430
Colman, Fran, 79–80, **88–103**, 88
Colp, Ralph Jr, 435
Colquitt, Clare, 668
Colthorpe, Marion, 272(3)
Colton, Patrick, 214
Comanzo, Christian, 428
Comens, Bruce, 628
Comito, Terry, 655–6
Commins, Dorothy, 699
Commire, Anne, 2
Comrie, Bernard, 91, 114
Conley, Carolyn A., 463
Conley, Timothy Kevin, 230
Connelly, Joseph, 535
Conner, Patrick W., 128–9
Connery, Brian A., 297
Conniff, James, 373
Connolly, John M., 39
Connor, William, 770
Conrad, Bob, 505
Conradi, Peter J., 531–2
Conte, Joseph M., 529
Conway, Rebecca, 59
Cook, Ann Jennalie, 230
Cook, Carol, 233
Cook, Jon, 144, 178
Cooke, John, 718
Cooke, Judy, 477
Cooke, William G., 147, 148–9
Cookson, Linda, 214
Cooley, Dennis, 772
Cooley, Mason, 530
Coolling, Sidney, 379
Coombs, James H., 460
Coones, Paul, 111
Cooper, Carolyn, 724, 727, 733
Cooper, Helen, 178
Cooper, Pamela, 700
Cooper, R., 460
Cooper-Clark, Diana, 475
Coover, James, 457
Cope, Kevin L., 298
Copley, Stephen, **320–32**, **339–47**
Corbin, Peter, 254
Corcoran, Neil, 547–8
Cordasco, Francesco, 347(2)
Cordery, G., 540
Corey, Rena R., 668
Corman, Brian, 346
Corman, Cid, 628
Corn, Peggy Ward, 683
Corngold, Stanley, 18

Cornish, Roger, 554
Cornwell, Gareth, 719
Corrigan, Mary Ann, 697
Corrin, Jay P., 496
Cosley, Richard W., 577
Cossa, Frank, 218
Costa, Richard Hauer, 492
Costello, Bonnie, 651
Cotsell, Michael, 402-3, 404(2), 406, 407
Cotter, James Finn, 384
Cotter, Michael, 757
Coulthard, A.R., 675
Couper-Kuhlen, Elizabeth, 86
Court, Franklin E., 328
Cousin, Geraldine, 222
Cousineau, Thomas J., 486
Cousins, A.D., 310
Cousins, Mark, 58
Cousins, Robin E., 202
Coustillas, Pierre, 417(2), 418, 491
Couzens, Tim, 716
Covella, Sr Francis Dolores, 264
Covington, David H., 377
Covington, Michael, 68
Cowan, James C., 515
Cowan, Peter, 740
Cowart, David, 537
Cowdery, Lauren T., 604
Cowell, Pattie, 576
Cowie, Elizabeth, 48
Cowler, Rosemary, 333
Cowley, Julian, 690
Cowley, R.L.S., 329
Cox, Geoff, 663
Cox, Michael, 7, 488-9, 489
Coyle, Beverly, 652
Coyle, William, 234
Cragg, William, 400
Craig, Dennis R., 74
Craig, Patricia, 478, 523
Craig, Randall, 526
Craig, Terrence, 727
Craik, R.J., 278
Craik, T.W., 278
Cramer, Carmen, 690
Crampton, Georgia Ronan, 121-2
Cran, W., 63
Crane, D.E.L., 285
Crane, David, 282, 288
Crasnow, Ellman, 614
Crawford, Fred D., 563-4
Crawford, Ian, 405
Crawford, Robert, 491, 545, 635, 638
Creese, Richard, 367, 494, 526
Creevy, Patrick, 377, 439
Crehan, Stewart, 713-14
Crewe, Jonathan V., 194, 204, 260
Crews, Frederick, 46, 593
Crick, Patricia, 606
Crimmins, James E., 347
Crisman, William, 360
Croft, Julian, 749
Crombie, Winifred, 117, 285
Cronan, Dennis, 124
Cronin, Anthony, 520
Cronin, Richard, 496
Crook, Nora, 361, 490
Cross, James E., 118, 136(2), 139
Cross, Randy K., 677-8
Crossley, Robert, 479, 491
Crossley-Holland, Kevin, 7
Crowder, Ashby Bland, 381
Crowley, John W., 600
Crowley, Joseph P., 80, 111
Crozier, Alan, 104
Crum, Jane Ann, 564
Crump, Galbraith M., 290-1
Crump, Jeremy, 470
Crump, R.W, 388
Crupi, Charles W., 267-8
Cruse, D.A., 65-6
Crusius, Timothy W., 18
Cruttenden, Alan, 65-6
Cruz, Victor Hernandez, 619
Csengeri, K.E., 544
Cuddy, Lois A., 593
Cude, Wilfred, 768
Cudjoe, Selwyn R., 725
Cuignou, Charles B., 37
Cullenberg, Stephen, 58
Culler, Jonathan, 29-30
Cullingford, Elizabeth, 542
Cumming, Mark, 432
Cummings, Katherine, 350
Cummings, Robert, 282
Cunliffe, Barry, 330
Cureton, Richard D., 115
Curley, Thomas M., 344, 346
Curran, Stuart, 360-1
Curran, T.H., 355
Curthoys, Ann, 750
Curtis, Penelope, 176
Curtis, Tony, 548
Cushman, Keith, 514
Cutler, Anne, 86
Cutts, John, 271
Daalder, Joost, 201, 267, 280
Dabydeen, David, 329
Dachslager, Earl, 243
D'Aguiar, Fred, 728
Dahiyat, Eid A., 578
Dahlie, Hallvard, 765, 770
Dahme, H.J., 448
Dahms, Moshie, 761
Dahood, Roger, 153
Daiches, David, 328
Daichman, Graciela S., 143
Daisley, Elaine, 78
Dalby, Jonathan, 82
Daldry, Graham,, 402-3
Dale, Peter Allan, 374-5
Daley, A. Stuart, 234
Daly, Peter M., 204-5, 205
Dameron, J. Lasley, 589
D'Amico, Diane, 280-1, 375-6
Damrosch, Leopold, 346
Dance, Daryl Cumber, 722
Danchev, Andrei, 81
Daniel, Clay, 291
Daniel, Helen, 755
Daniel, S.H., 344
Daniel, Samuel, 205
Danson, Lawrence, 233, 265
Danto, Arthur C., 22

Daphinoff, Dimiter, 351
Daraki, Maria, 59
Darby, Robert, 748, 750
Darling, Michael, 768
Dasenbrock, Reed Way, 60, 211
Dathorne, O.R., 725
Datta, Kitty Scoular, 285
Dauber, Kenneth, 578
Daugherty, Sarah B., 601
Davey, Frank, 767, 774
David, William V., 595
Davidson, Arnold, 58, 769
Davidson, Clifford, 165, 244, 246, 259
Davidson, Harriet, 634
Davidson, Jim, 751
Davidson, Michael, 652
Davidson, Peter, 282, 310
Davie, Donald, 5
Davies, Anthony, 222
Davies, Carole Boyce, 704–5, 710–11
Davies, David, 295
Davies, Eirlys, 101
Davies, Frederick, 521
Davies, H. Neville, 236, 250
Davies, Horton, 284–5
Davies, J.M.Q., 367
Davies, James A., 450
Davies, Laurence, 481
Davies, Robin Edward, 772
Davies, Stevie, 197, 231
Davies, Walford, 546
Davies, Wendy, 705
Davis, Bertram H., 345
Davis, Charles T., 592
Davis, Elizabeth, 354
Davis, Jack, 741
Davis, Jim, 468, 471
Davis, Karen E., 325
Davis, Lawrence M., 77
Davis, Lisa E., 726
Davis, Lloyd, 622
Davis, Patricia Elizabeth, 291, 394
Davis, Paul, 404
Davis, Robert Con, 22, 32–3, 33
Davis, Robert Leigh, 289
Davis, Robert Murray, 525(2), 691
Davis, Thadious M., 568, 609
Davis, Tracy C., 469
Davison, Peter, 341
Day, Mildred Leake, 160
Dayan, Joan, 585
Daymond, Margaret J., 533, 721
Dazey, Mary Ann, 487
D'Cruz, Doreen, 496
De Bolla, Peter, 60
De-la-Noy, Michael, 531
Dean, Carolyn, 43
Dean, Christopher, 147, 257
Dean, James, 159, 191–2
Dean, Misao, 766
Dean, Paul, 204, **239–51**, 242
Deane, Seamus, 6, 326, 499
Dearborn, Mary V., 571–2
Dearden, J.S., 447
Dees, Jerome S., 204
Deese, Helen, 639–40, 640
Degyansky, Barbara K., 271
Dekeyser, Xavier, 105
Delamotte, Eugenia, 577
Delaney, J.G.P., 468, 542–3
Delany, Sheila, 192
Delbanco, Andrew, 601
Delbanco, Nicholas, 686
Delphy, Françoise, 583
Demadre, Antoine, 203
DeMaria, Robert, 345, 346
Demers, Patricia, 23
DeMille, Barbara, 484–5
DeMott, Robert, 669
Dempster, John, 454
Denham, Paul, 772
Denison, David, 94, **103–10**
Denjean, A., 493
Denning, Michael, 324
Dentith, Simon, 409–10
Denvir, Bernard, 458
Der, Don W., 277
DeRitter, Jones, 313
Derounian, Kathryn Zabelle, 577
Derrick, Paul Scott, 583
Derrida, Jacques, 29–30, 32
Derus, David L., 495
Derwing, Bruce L., 85–6
Desai, R.W., 245–6, 652
Descombes, Vincent, 36
Desfond, Hélène, 347
Deshman, Robert, 118
Desmond, John, 637, 677
Desmond, Marilynn, 192
Dessen, Alan C., 219, 220, 223, 240
Deutscher, Thomas D., 199
Devine, Paul, 202
DeVitis, A.A., 526
Devlin, Albert J., 700–1
Devonish, Hubert, 723–4
Dews, Peter, 53, 54–5, 59
Diamant, Naomi, 670
Diamond, Arlyn, 187
Diamond, B.I., 456
Diamond, Elin, 563, 565
Dickey, Stephen, 237
Dickie, Margaret, 622, 654–5
Dickinson, H.T., 329
Dickson, L.L., 479
Dickstein, Morris, 361
Diedrich, Maria, 575
Diehl, Huston, 276
Diensberg, Bernhard, 82–3
Diepeveen, Leonard, 619
Dietrich, Richard F., 564
Dietz, Klaus, 106–7
Diller, Hans-Jürgen, 154–5
Dillingham, William B., 596
Dilworth, Thomas, 502, 546
DiMarco, Vincent, 186
Dime, Gregory T., 281
Dingley, R.J., 753
Dingome, Jeanne N., 708
Di Nicola, Robert, 548
Diot, Rolande, 619
Disbrow, Sara, 182
Ditchfield, G.M., 346
Diverres, Armel H., 153
Dix, Robin, 336, 344
Dixon, Diana, 453

Dixon, Peter, 315, 337
Dixon, Robert, 753
Dobrez, L.A.C., 559
Dobrinsky, Joseph, 486
Dobson, Joanna, 572
Dobson, M., 214
Docherty, Thomas, 278
Docker, John, 750
Dodd, Philip, 430, 477
Doebler, John, 247
Doherty, Gerald, 514
Dolan, Frances, 267
Dolan, T.P., 142–6, 151–2, 160–3
Dolezal, Frederic, 67, 70
Doll, Dan, 343
Dommergues, André, 737
Domville, Eric, 541
Donadio, Stephen, 587–8, 588
Donald, James, 44–5
Donaldson, Ian, 242, 266, 277, 306, 346
Donaldson, Susan V., 667
Donesky, Finlay, 555
Donnelly, Colleen, 114–15
Donoghue, Daniel, 94, 132
Donoghue, Denis, 588, 589
Donovan, Josephine, 603(2), 603
Donovan, Robert Alan, 380
Doody, Margaret Anne, 343, 350
Dooley, D.J., 495, 525
Dooley, Dennis, 672
Dorment, Richard, 459, 459–60
Dorney, Lindsay, 771–2
Dorrill, James, 284, 382
van Dorsten, Jan, 206
Dossick, Jesse J., 760
Doubleday, James F., 390
Doudna, Martin K., 595
Douglas, Audrey, 163–4
Douglass, Paul, 635
Dove, Mary, 144–5, 189–90
Dover, Linda A., 602
Dowling, Linda, 5, 425, 449
Dowling, Paul, 295
Downie, J.A., 317, 342, 343
Doyle, Charles, 652
Doyle, Charles Clay, 199–200
Doyle, James, 772
Drabeck, Bernard A., 640–1, 692
Drake, Sandra E., 727–8
Draper, R.P., 288, 513
Dreher, Diane Elizabeth, 228
Drennan, William R., 209
Drewe, Robert, 742
Dreyer, Frederick, 331
Dreyfus, Hubert, 58
Driver, Dorothy, 702, 716
D'Souza, Jean, 64
Dubinski, Roman, 279
Dubrow, Heather, 251
Duffey, Bernard, 653–4
Duffy, Eamon, 285, 298
Duffy, Michael, 329
Dukore, Bernard F., 555(2)
Dumville, David N., 112(2), 120
Duncan, Edwin, 124
Duncan, Robert, 632
Duncan-Jones, Katherine, 206–7
Dunn, R.D., 106, 284
DuPlessis, Rachel Blau, 631, 658
Dupras, Joseph A., 380
Durand, Jacques, 85
Durand, Michel, 399, 428
Durant, John R., 435
Durbach, Errol, 250
Durrell, Lawrence, 671
Duthie, Enid L., 408
Dutruch, Suzanne, 347
Dutton, Brian, 60
Dutton, Geoffrey, 748(2)
Dutton, Richard, 248, 551–2, 559
Duwell, Martin, 738–9
Dwivedi, A.N., 737
Dwivedi, Suresh Chandra, 736
Dyck, E.F., 186, 760
Dyer, Geoff, 534–5
Dynes, Wayne, 71
Dyson, A.E., 24–5
Dzwonkoski, Peter, 567–8, 610
Eadie, J., 150, 158
Eagleson, Robert D., 106, 219
Eagleton, Mary, 50–1
Eagleton, Terry, 56, 223–4, 274
Eames, John, 283
Earl, John, 469
Early, Gerard, 689, 690
Early, L.R., 771
Earnest, J.D., 441
Easingwood, Peter, 761, 766
Easson, Angus, 396, 516
Eastham, Scott Thomas, 628
Easthope, Antony, 251
Eaton, R.D., 104
Eaves, Morris, 362
Eberhard, Johann August, 67
Eble, Kenneth, 662
Eccles, Mark, 200
Eckley, Grace, 508(2)
Edden, Valerie, 158
Edel, Leon, 603(2), 692–3
Edelberg, Cynthia Dubin, 689–90
Edelman, Lee, 629
Edgar, Stephen, 758
Edgecombe, R.S., 336
Edwards, A.S.G., 155, 191, 201
Edwards, Bruce L. Jr, 523
Edwards, Gavin, 336
Edwards, Owen Dudley 431
Edwards, Paul, 703
Edwards, Philip, 223, 236, 268
Edwards, Suzanne, 380
Edwards, Viv, 73
Eggert, Paul, 516
Egri, Peter, 699
Egudu, Romanus N., 711
Ehrenpreis, Irvin, 343
Eigner, Edwin M., 401, 420

Eko, Ebele, 705
El-Badry, Nawal, 68
Elam, Keir, 557–8
Eldredge, Patricia, 406
Eldridge, Elaine, 236, 238
Eley, Holly, 687
Eliot, Simon, 13
Elledge, W. Paul, 359
Elliott, Ralph W.V., 178
Ellis, Bob, 751
Ellis, Deborah S., 689
Ellis, Frank H., 299, 342, 343
Ellis, Helen E., 640–1, 692
Ellis, Roger, 175
Ellis, Steve, **389**, 399
Ellison, Jennifer, 742
Ellman, Maud, 48, 500
Ellmann, Richard, 499, 503, 504
Elloway, David, 246
Ellrodt, Robert, 590
Elster, Jon, 51–2
Elton, W.R., 224
Elwell, Stephen, 454
Emenyonu, Ernest, 702, 707, 709–10
Emerick, Ronald, 605
Emerson, R.L., 328
Empson, William, 225–6, 241, 247, 249
Endel, Peggy, 241
Engel, Elliot, 404
Engle, Lars, 234
Enkvist, Nils Erik, 95, 117
Enright, D.J., 107, 366
Epperly, Elizabeth, 451
Epstein, Ellen, 478
Epstein, William H., 345, 347
Erdmann, Peter, 100
Erickson, C.A., 601
Eriksen, Roy T., 264, 265
Erlich, Bruce, 19
Ermarth, Elizabeth, 412
Ertl, Heimo, 331
Erzgräber, Willi, 171
Esbjornson, Carl D., 632
Eschbach, Achin, 29
Eschbach-Szabó, Viktoria, 29
Essick, Robert N., 354, 390
Esslin, Martin, 556, 557(2), 558, 562
Estes, Glenn E., 2, 568
Estrin, Barbara L., 211
Etrog, Sorel, 556
Evans, Angela Care, 119
Evans, G. Blakemore, 218
Evans, Malcolm, 225
Evans, Mari, 619
Evans, Murray J., 186
Evans, Peter, 221
Evans, Robert C., 269, 277
Evans, Stuart, 222
Everaert, Martin, 98
Everett, Barbara, 217, 251, 528
Evett, David, 278
Ewbank, Inga-Stina, 250
Excell, Patricia, 759
Eyles, Allen, 488
Eyoh, Hansell Nolumbe, 714
Ezenwa-Ohaeto, 714
Faas, Ekbert, 225
Fabre, Geneviève, 619
Fabre, Michel, 703
Facknitz, Mark A.R., 690
Faganking, J., 458
Fair, John D., 466
Fairbanks, Carol, 619, 763
Fairer, David, 121
Falck, Colin, 24
Faranda, Lisa Pater, 642–3
Farmer, Sharon, 145
Farrell, Robert T., 128
Faulkner, Peter, 439–40, 474
Fausbøll, Else, 137–8
Fawcett, Mary Laughlin, 247–8, 288
Fawcett, T., 458
Fawkner, H.W., 522
Feagin, Crawford, 76
Feather, John, 9, 10, 12, 326
Fee, Margery, 769
Feenberg, Andrew, 52
Feher, Ferenc, 53
Fehrenbach, Robert J., 242
Fehsenfeld, Martha, 558
Feinberg, Anat, 261
Feinstein, Sandy, 153–4
Felman, Shoshana, 44
Feltes, N.N., 398, 411
Fender, Stephen, 5
Ferguson, Arthur B., 207
Ferguson, F.S., 9–10
Ferguson, John, 71
Ferguson, Margaret W., 195, 208, 227
Ferguson, Moira, 298, 325
Ferguson, Rebecca, 332
Ferguson, Robert A., 571
Ferrer, Daniel, 500
Ferrier, Carole, 756
Ferro, Karen, 135
Ferster, Judith, 184
Fetrow, Fred, 624
Fetterley, Judith, 51, 572
Feuser, Willfried F., 703, 710
Ffinch, Michael, 495
Fichte, Joerg O., 170
Fickett, Harold, 676
Fido, Elaine Savory, 711, 733–4
Field, Andrew, 658, 682
Field, John, 110, 464
Field, Leslie, 668
Field, Rosalind, 151
Fielding, Kenneth J., 432(2), 433
Fielding, Sarah, 348
Fietkau, Wolfang, 53
Figes, Eva, 363
Filreis, Alan, 652
Finch, J.S., 276
Finch, Jeremiah S., 15
Findlay, L.M., 399
Findlay, W., 466
Fineman, Joel, 251–2
Finkelstein, Norman, 632
Finkelstein, Richard, 266, 277
Finkepearl, Philip J., 262
Finlayson, John, 190–1
Fischer, Andreas, 120–1
Fischer, Doucet Devin, 358
Fischer, John, 613
Fischer, John Irwin, 335, 342, 343

Fischer, Michael, 362, 590
Fishburn, Katherine, 532–3
Fisher, Benjamin Franklin, 586
Fisher, J.W., 350
Fisher, Joel, 668
Fisher, John H., 143, 154
Fisher, Margery, 477
Fisher, Philip, 361
Fishkin, Shelley Fisher, 615
Fishman, J.A., 77–8
Fisiak, Jacek, 148
Fiske, Roger, 340
Flahiff, Frederick T., 248
Flanigan, Beverly Olson, 116–17, 279
Flasch, Jay, 697
Flavin, Louise, 530
Fleeman, J.D., 346
Fleishman, Avrom, 375
Fleissner, Robert F, 247
Fleming, John V., 143, 144, 187–8, 188
Fleming, Martha H., 181, 183
Fleming, Ray, 288
Fletcher, Alan J., **149–51, 156–9**, 162, **163–8**, 168, 180
Fletcher, Angus, 210
Fletcher, Ian, 387
Fletcher, John, 19, 45
Fletcher, Paul, 65–6
Flew, Antony, 327
Flint, Kate, 396–7, 401–2, 511
Flora, Joseph M., 476
Flowers, Stephen E., 132
Fludernik, Monika, 116, 505(2), 506
Fly, Richard, 229
Flynn, Elizabeth A., 51, 181–2, 325
Foakes, R.A., 248, 267
Foata, Anne, 678
Fogelman, Peggy, 393
Fogle, Richard Harter, 476
Foley, Barbara, 32
Foley, Stephen Merriam, 199
Folkenflik, Robert, 345
Folks, Jeffrey J., 677
Fontana. Ernest, 380
Fontenot, Chester J., 618
Foot, M.R.D., 436
Foot, Mirjam, 14
Ford, George H., 403–4
Ford, Stephen H., 379
Forker, Charles R., 243, 269
Forster, E.M., 496
Forster, Verna Ann, 271
Forsyte, Charles, 407
Foss, David A., 163
Foster, Ann T., 649
Foster, Donald W., 246
Foster, John Burt Jr, 537
Foster, Mark, 357
Foster, Shirley, 676
Foulke, Robert, 488
Foulkes, Richard, 220, 468–9, 561
Fowler, Alastair, 275
Fowler, James, 311–12, **466–71**
Fowler, Kathleen, 369
Fowler, Roger, 25, 112–13
Fowles, John, 528
Fox, Christopher, 343
Fox-Genovese, Elizabeth, 19
Foxton, Rosemary, 310
Fradenburg, Louise O., 182
Fraistat, Neil, 208, 580
Franciosi, Robert, 628
Francis, W.N., 91
Frank, Armin Paul, 544
Frank, Ellen Eve, 383
Frank, Robert Worth Jr, 170
Frank, Roberta, 125
Frank, Tibor, 568–9
Franklin, Michael J., 158
Franssen, P.J.A., 11
Frantz, David O., 210
Frantzen, Allen J., 122, 135, 187
Fraser, Derek, 455
Fraser, Gail, 486
Fraser, Hilary, 384, 412, 422, 443
Fraser, Ian H.C., 15
Fraser, Robert, 708
Frazer, Timothy C., 76
Freadman, Richard, 410
Freccero, Yvonne, 61
Fredkin, Grace, 508
Freeborn, Dennis, 75
Freeman, John, 111
Freiwald, Bina, 379, 762
French, Marilyn, 656(2)
French, Peter, 75
Frese, Dolores Warwick, 131
Freund, Elizabeth, 235, 239
Frey, Cecelia, 772
Frey, Charles, 222
Fridén, Ann, 221
Fried, Lewis, 680
Friedman, Ellen G., 533
Friedman, John Block, 118
Friedman, Lenemaja, 517–18
Friedman, Stanley, 407
Friedman, Susan Stanford, 378–9, 630–1, 631
Fritz-Piggott, Jill, 675
Fromm, Gloria G., 511, 591
Frost, Alan, 751
Frost, Christine Mangala, 249
Frost, David L., 237
Frow, John, 27, 57
Frushell, Richard C., 341
Fry, Donald K., 134
Fry, Paul H., 361
Fryckstedt, Monica Correa, 13, 412–13, 438, 453, 457
Frye, Northrop, 210, 226, 362
Fuger, Wilhelm, 504, 506
Fujimura, Thomas H., 305
Fujiwara, Hiroshi, 95
Fulweiler, Howard W., 394
Fumerton, Patricia, 211
Furbank, P.N., 16, 115, 343, 343–4, 344(2)
Fussell, Paul, 546
Fyfe, G.F., 458
Fyler, John M., 191
Fynsk, Christopher, 37
Gabbard, Lucina P., 697

Gabler, Hans Walter, 503
Gabrieli, Vittorio, 200, 268
Gabriner, P.J., 106, 334
Gadian, David, 464
Gagen, Jean, 292, 312
Gaggi, Silvio, 535
Gaines, Barry, 254
Gaiser, Gottlieb, 248, 508
Galanes, Philip, 657
Gale, Robert L., 567
Gale, Steven H., 695–6
Gallacher, Patrick, 182
Gallagher, Catherine, 412
Gallagher, Susan Vanzanten, 597
Galperin, William H., 356, 376
Gane, Mike, 58–9
Garber, Marjorie, 240
Gardiner, Anne Barbeau, 307
Gardiner-Scott, Tanya, 527
Gardner, Joseph, 387
Gardner, Traci, 393, 648
Gargano, James W., 606
Garner, Stanton, 602(2)
Garnier, Marie-Dominique, 308
Garrett, George, 662–3
Garrett, John, 3–4
Garrett-Goodyear, J.H., 682
Gasché, Rodolphe, 35, 37
Gascoigne, John, 331
Gash, Anthony, 144
Gash, Norman, 462
Gaskell, Philip, 10
Gaskill, Howard, 338
Gasper, Julia, 237
Gaston, Paul, 211
Gatch, Milton McC., 133
Gatens, William J., 447
Gates, Eleanor M., 360, 371–2
Gates, Henry Louis Jr, 592, 709
Gates, Rosemary L., 580
Gattrell, Simon, 415
Gaudet, Paul, 247
Gautam, Kripa K., 116, 558
Gauthier, Dominique, 523
Gay, Peter, 430
Geddes, J.M., 530
Gedo, John E., 591
Gelling, Margaret, 110
Gelpi, Albert, 640, 651
Geluykens, Ronald, 87
Gendron, Charisse, 436
Genette, Gérard, 26
George, David, 257
George, Diana Hume, 649–50
George, K.E.M., 105, 111
Georgi, Helen, 505
Gérard, Albert S., 702–3, 702–4, 703, 708, 715, 717
Gerber, Philip L., 661
Gere, Charlotte, 459
Geritz, Albert J., 199
Gerrard, Christine, 336
Gertz, Nuritz, 60
Geurts, Kathryn, 719
Giamatti, Bartlett, 210
Gianakaris, C.J., 246, 259
Gibbs, Christine, 366
Gibbs, James, 229–30, 706, 709(2)
Gibson, Colin, 255
Gibson, Joy Leslie, 553
Gibson, Kean, 73
Gibson, Rex, 23
Gidal, Peter, 559
Giddings, Robert, 430, 599
Gifford, Douglas, 529
Gifford, Henry, 539
Gilbert, Douglas R., 676
Gilbert, Elliot L., 490
Gilbert, Kevin, 741
Gilbert, R.A., 7
Gilbert, Sandra M., 49, 50, 387 571, 640
Gilbertson, Carol, 296
Gilbey, Emma, 685
Gilcher, Edwin, 481
Gilead, Sarah, 380, 399–400, 413
Giles, Paul, 630
Gill, Christopher, 27
Gill, J. Holland, 438
Gillam, Doreen M.E., 149–50
Gillespie, Michael Patrick, 504
Gilliam, D.M.E., 503
Gillies, John, 237, 238
Gillies, Max, 751
Gillon, Adam, 487
Gilman, Ernest B., 198, 278
Gilman, Sander L., 61, 430
Gilmore, Michael L., 605
Gilmour, Robin, 395–6
Gindin, James, 476, 560–1
Gingell, Susan, 772
Ginsberg, Allen, 681, 693
Ginsberg, Warren, 179
Gioia, Dana, 685
Girard, René, 61, 195, 247
Girgus, Sam B., 601
Girouard, Mark, 459
Gish, Robert, 476
Gitenstein, R. Barbara, 622–3
Gittes, Katherine S., 155
Gittins, Rob, 546–7
Giuffre, Giulia, 757
Gladstein, Mimi Reisel, 616
Gläser, Rosemarie, 101
Glasscoe, Marion, 158
Gleckner, Robert F., 354
Glenny, Misha, 561
Glick, Nathan, 661
Glickson, Joseph, 580
Glinga, Werner, 713
Glynn, Thomas, 613
Gnerro, Mark L., 525
Gneuss, Helmut, 118, 119, 133
Godard, Barbara, 761, 763, 767
Godden, Richard, 584, 663
Godzich, Wlad, 31
Golby, J.M., 421
Gold, David L., 107
Gold, Herbert, 679
Goldberg, Carl, 234, 239
Goldberg, Gail Lynn, 390
Goldberg, Jonathan, 22, 195–6, 216, 274, 280, 282
Goldberg, Leonard S., 359

Goldberg, Marianne, 698
Golden, Arthur, 580
Golden, Morris, 350
Goldensohn, Barry, 647
Goldhurst, William, 587
Goldie, Terry, 750
Golding, Alan, 651–2
Goldman, Arnold, 586
Goldman, Dorothy, 674
Goldman, Michael, 563
Goldman, Robert, 599
Goldstein, Laurence, 615, 616
Goldstrom, J.H., 453
Goldsworthy, Kerryn, 746, 749, 755
Golemba, Henry, 590
Gollin, Rita K., 567
Gontarski, S.E., 557(2), 558–9
Good, Jan, 515
Goodall, Jane, 566
Goodblatt, Chanita, 580
Gooder, Jean, 656
Goodheart, Sandor, 24
Goodman, Jeffrey A., 205–6
Goodwin, K.L., 704, 752
Goodwin, Ken, 739
Goorney, Howard, 550–1, 551
Gordon, John, 507
Gorecki, John E., 291
Görlach, Manfred, 74, 81
Gorman, Edward, 672–3
Gose, Elliott B. Jr, 500
Gosman, Martin, 148
Goss, Marjorie Hill, 538
Gottlieb, Erika, 770
Gottlieb, Sidney, 281, 293
Gould, Warwick, 542, 543
Gouws, John, 203, 206
Graff, David, 76
Graff, Gerald, 570
Graham, Peter, 359
Graham, Sheilah, 662
Graham-White, Anthony, 712
Granofsky, Ronald, 537
Granqvist, Raoul, 279, 437(2)
Grant, Damian, 549
Grant, Don, 743
Grant, Jane, 719
Grantley, Darryll, 237
Graves, Anne Adams, 704–5
Gray, Douglas, 145
Gray, James, 345, 346
Gray, Nick, 151
Gray, Piers, 540
Gray, Robert, 438
Gray, Stephen, 533, 704, 716, 717, 722
Grayling, A.C., 327
Graziani, René, 233
Greaves, Richard L., 316
Green, Benny, 470
Green, Donald C., 180
Green, Dorothy, 740, 749
Greenbaum, Sidney, 87
Greenberg, Dorothee von Huene, 521
Greenberg, Martin, 353–4
Greenberg, Robert M., 589
Greenblatt, Stephen, 18, 195, 226
Greene, Donald, 366, 525
Greene, Ghussan R., 386
Greene, Graham, 494
Greene, Thomas M., 196, 210
Greenfield, Bruce, 762
Greenfield, Peter, 163–4
Greenfield, Stanley B., 121, 130
Greenhalgh, Anne Merrill, 629–30
Greenlaw, Edwin A., 207
Greenstein, Michael, 768
Greenwald, Elissa, 511, 606
Greer, Germaine, 224
Gregor, Ian, 528
Gregory, Eileen, 631
Greiner, Donald J., 609, 683, 685
Grennan, Joseph E., 181
Grey, J. David, 364–5
Griffin, Dustin, 332, 333
Griffin, John, 281
Griffin, John R., 386, 441
Griffin, Peter, 664
Griffith, F.M., 111
Griffiths, A. Phillips, 439
Griffiths, Bill, 104
Griffiths, Lavinia, 151
Griffiths, Trevor R., 549–55, 559–66
Grimaud, Michel, 26
Grimshaw, Jane B., 96
Grimwood, Michael, 667
Groening, Laura, 761, 768
Groos, Arthur, 139
Gross, Barry, 697
Gross, David, 54
Gross, Kenneth, 198, 209, 210
Gross, Laila Zamuelis, 146
Grossberg, Lawrence, 23
Grosskurth, Phyllis, 42(2)
Groves, David, 362, 363, 366, 368
Grubgeld, Elizabeth, 481
Grumbach, Doris, 673
Grundy, Isobel, 345, 346
Grylls, David, 417
Gubar, Susan, 49, 387
Guffey, George R., 307
Guha, Ananya Sankar, 736
Guibbory, Achsah, 275, 283(2)
Guilfoyle, Cherrell, 244
Guillén, Claudio, 275
Guinle, Francis, 267(2)
Guinness, Gerald, 180
Guiton, Derek, 361
Guj, Luisa, 249
Gunew, Sneja, 742
Gunner, Eugenia M., 635–6
Gunter, G.O., 393
Guptara, Prabhu, 722–3, 734–8
Gura, Philip F., 567, 608
Gurr, A., 214
Gusewelle, C.W., 692
Gussenhoven, Carlos, 86
Gutendorf, V.F., 678
Gutkind, Lee, 612
Gutschera, Deborah A., 360
Guy, Gregory, 78
Gwilliam, Tassie, 350–1
Gwin, Minrose C., 592(2), 618–19

Haarhoft, Dorian, 719
Haas, Renate, 173
Habegger, Alfred, 604–5, 605
Habermas, Jürgen, 58
Habicht, Werner, 241
Hackett, Nan, 419
Hacking, Jan, 58
Hadfield, Duncan, 527
Hadgraft, Cecil, 747
Haegert, John, 535
Hagenbüchle, Ronald, 25–6
Haggerty, George H., 352
Hahn, H. George, 347
Hahn, Thomas, 185
Haig, A.G.L., 430
Haims, Lynn M., 576
Hair, Donald, 394
Hakutani, Yoshinobu, 688(2)
Hale, John K., 386
Halimi, Suzy, 326
Hall, Ann C., 188
Hall, David D., 9
Hall, J.R., 127
Hall, N. John, 448
Hall, Roland, 318
Hall, Sharon K., 480
Hall, Spencer, 358
Hall, Stuart, 59
von Hallberg, Robert, 571, 576
Hallissy, Margaret, 591
Halpern, Richard, 195
Halsbank, Robert, 342
Halttunen, Karen, 592
Hamacher, Werner, 18
Hambrick, Margaret, 419
Hamburger, Joseph, 431–2
Hamburger, Lotte, 431–2
Hamel, Mary, 147
Hamer, Richard, 160
Hamilton, A.C., 210
Hamilton, A.P., 668
Hamilton, Paul, 357–8
Hamilton, R.S., 632
Hamilton, Susanna, 249
Hamm, R. Wayne, 154
Hammer, Mary, 220
Hammerschmidt-Hummel, Hildegard, 229
Hammersmith, James P., 216, 267
Hammett, Michael, 467
Hammond, Antony, 11–12, 256–7
Hammond, Brean S., 332–3
Hammond, Gerald, 281
Hammond, Paul, 235
Hammond, Ray, 368
Hamp, Eric P., 104
Hampson, Robert G., 483, 485
Hampton, Susan, 744–5
Hancher, Michael, 460–1
Hancock, Ian F., 64, 72–3
Haney-Peritz, Janice, 543, 603
Hanna, Archibald, 611
Hanna, Cliff, 753
Hannaford, Renée, 283
Hannay, John, 537
Hannay, Margaret P., 202–3
Hannay, Michael, 98
Hanning, Robert W., 190
Hanquart, Evelyne, 417, 428, 496
Hanrahan, John, 749
Hansen, Erik, 65, 70
Hanson, Charles D., 652
Hapgood, Robert, 222, 222–3
Hapke, Laura, 398, 403
Happé, Peter, 201, 255
Hara, Eiichi, 407
Harada, Jun, 293
Harding, Anthony John, 361
Harding, Brian, 576
Harding, James, 554–5
Harding, Jeremy, 36
Harding, Walter, 590
Hardison, O.B. Jr, 201, 231, 243
Hardman, Malcolm, 445
Hardman, Phillipa, 172
Hardwick, Margaret F., 84
Hark, Ina Rae, 446
Harland, Paul W., 284
Harlos, Christopher, 26
Harmer, Wendy, 751
Harmon, Maurice, 499
Harmon, William, 545
Harnesse, Jacqueline, 433
Harp, R.L., 346
Harpham, Geoffrey Galt, 691
Harrex, Syd, 758
Harrick, Phyllis, 433
Harrington, David V., 147–8, 235
Harrington, Terry, 745
Harris, Daniel A., 392–3
Harris, Jack T., 460
Harris, Jocelyn, 346
Harris, John, 64, 65, 73, 78, 83–4, 773
Harris, Laurie Lanzen, 1
Harris, Laurilyn J., 223
Harris, Margaret, 433
Harris, Martin, 101, 109
Harris, Max, 751
Harris, Michael, 14–15, 15
Harris, Paul, 437
Harris, Trudier, 568, 609, 609–10, 688–9, 689
Harris, Wendell A., 76(2), 77, 376
Harrison, Antony H., 281, 375
Harrison, F.L., 342
Harrison, James, 547
Harrison, Wilfred, 222
Hart, Clive, 503–4, 504
Harth, Phillip, 304, 343
Hartle, N., 344
Hartle, Paul, 349
Hartman, Geoffrey H., 32, 33, 38, 383
Hartman, Joan E., 291
Hartmann, Reinhard R.K., 67
Hartung, Albert E., 154
Harvey, Geoffrey, 362, 513
Harvey, Irene E., 35–6
Harwell, Thomas Meade, 352, 363
Harwood, Britton J., 186
Harwood, John, 543
Haskell, Dennis, 758–9
Haskin, Dayton, 279, 317
Hassall, Anthony J., 754

Hassam, Andrew, 536
Hassan, Ihab, 19
Hassel, R. Chris Jr, 241(2)
Hassett, Joseph M., 542
Hatch, Ronald, 764
Hatlen, Burton, 627, 632
Hauge, Hans, 569
Haule, James M., 523–4
Hawari, Emma, 346
Hawkes, Terence, 61, 218, 224, 225
Hawkins, John A., 97–8
Hawkins, Roger, 27
Hawley, John C., S.J., 452
Hawthorn, Jeremy, 367, 396, 485
Hay, Eloise Knapp, 403
Hayashi, Tetsumaro, 669(2)
Hayes, John P., 675
Hayford, Harrison, 595–6
Hayman, David, 500, 502, 504
Hayman, Ronald, 54(2)
Haynes, John, 552, 711
Haynes, Jonathan, 284
Haynes, Roslynn D., 755–6
Hays, Michael, 230
Hazenwindt, B.P.R., 27
He, Qi-Xin, 229
Healey, Antonette diPaolo, 103
Healy, J.J., 765
Healy, Thomas F., 281
Heaney, Seamus, 528, 653
Heath, Stephen, 4, 44, 418
Heberlein, Kate Browder, 530
Hedeen, Paul M., 115
Hedin, Anne, 533
Heffernan, Carol Falvo, 189
Heffernan, Thomas J., 143–4
Hegazi, Safaa, 496
Heims, Neil, 680
Heininger, Joseph C., 502
Hekman, Susan J., 39
Heldman, James, 366
Helgerson, Richard, 209
Hellenbrand, Harold, 597, 689
Heller, Agnes, 53
Heller, Erich, 4
Heller, Thomas C., 18
Hellman, John, 610
Helmling, Steven, 506
Helms, Randel, 637
Hemenway, Robert E., 687
Hemingway, Jack, 664
Henderson, Brian, 774
Henderson, Diana E., 269
Henderson, Jeff, 686
Heninger, S.K. Jr, 208–9
Henke, Suzette A., 499, 504, 508
Hennelly, Mark M. Jr, 404
Henning, Hans, 229
Henrickson, Bruce, 24
Henry, DeWitt, 678
Henry, John, 318
Henry, Patrick, 526
Hepburn, James, 492–3
Herbert, Sandra, 435
Herf, Jeffrey, 21
Hergenhan, Laurie, 738–9, 745, 751, 756
Herndon, Jerry A., 665
Heron, George, 714
Hérou, Josette, 341
Herr, Cheryl, 498
Herring, Phillip, 499
Herrmann, Dorothy, 695
Herron, Don, 615
Hersey, G.L., 387
Herstein, Sheila R., 455
Hertz, Alan, 452
Heseltine, Harry, 739–40
Heusel, Barbara Stevens, 507
Hewitt, Roger, 73–4
Hibbard, G.R., 216
Hibberd, Dominic, 540(2)
Hibberd, Jack, 748
Hickey, Raymond, 80, 84, 88
Hicks, Carola, 120
Hidalgo, Margarita, 78–9
Hieatt, Charles W., 268
Hietaranta, Pertti, 99
Higdon, David Leon, 487, 535
Higgins, Brian, 567, 608
Higgins, Ian, 343
Higley, Sarah Lynn, 126
Hildebidle, John, 405
Hill, Alan G., 441
Hill, Betty, 153
Hill, Bridget, 325
Hill, Christopher, 275(2), 275–6
Hill, Holly, 564
Hill, James L., 219, 246, 359
Hill, Jane Bowers, 691
Hill, Joyce, **118–41**, 128, 139
Hill, Rowena, 736
Hill, Thomas D., 129, 139, 158
Hill-Lubin, Mildred A., 705
Hillegas, Mark, 492
Hiller, Geoffrey G., 277
Hilliard, Raymond F., 350
Hilliard, Stephen S., 203–4
Hillman, Richard, 237
Hilton, Chadwick B., 132
Himmelfarb, Gertrude, 428
Hinchcliff, P., 438
Hinchcliffe, Peter, 766
Hinde, Thomas, 328
Hindus, Milton, 670–1
Hinnant, Charles H., 308
Hintikka, Jaakko, 109
Hinz, Evelyn J., 768
Hirsch, E.D., 41
Hirsch, Marianne, 367
Hirsch, Richard S.M., 206
Hirschkop, Ken, 20, 55
Hirsh, Elizabeth A., 45
Hirst, Daniel, 82
Hiscock, Rebecca, 474
Hitchen, Christopher, 534
Hjartarson, Paul, 765
Hlebec, Boris, 108
Hoad, T.F., 106
Hoagwood, Terence Allan, 386, 656

Hobhouse, Janet, 657
Hobsbaum, Philip, 539
Hobsbawm, Eric J., 463–4
Hochman, Barbara, 602
Hock, Hans Henrich, 66–7
Hodgdon, Barbara, 233
Hodge, Bob, 741, 742
Hodge, M.J.S., 435
Hodge, Norman, 719
Hodge, Robert, 29
Hodges, Graham, 688
Hodgkin, Adam, 4
Hodgson, John A., 279
Hoenninghausen, Lothar, 667
Hoepelman, Jaap, 108
Hoeppner, Kenneth, 760–75, 768
Höfele, Andreas, 426
Hoffman, Daniel, 569, 593
Hoffman, James, 775
Hoffman, Steven K., 665
Hogan, Patrick Colm, 505
Hogan, Robert, 341
Hohendahl, Peter U., 55
Höher, Dagmar, 469
Hohmann, Marti, 603
Hohner, Robert A., 691–2
Hokenson, Jan, 211, 441, 594
Holaday, Woon-Ping Chin, 628
Holden, Jonathan, 623
Holder, Alan, 640
Holderness, Graham, 486, 514
Holdsworth, R.V., 233, 270
Holland, Joan, 103
Holland, Meridel, 446
Holland, Norman, 45(2), 45
Holland, Peter, 222, 259
Hollander, John, 210, 387, 665
Hollenbeck, Peter, 613
Hollett, Robert, 83
Holley, Linda Tarte, 187
Hollingdale, R.J., 19
Hollis, Burney J., 602
Holm, John A., 74(2)
Holmes, Geoffrey, 331
Holmes, Janet, 77
Holmes, Michael, 3
Holmesland, Oddvar, 117, 527, 665
Holroyd, Michael, 564
Holt, Hazel, 530
Höltgen, Karl Josef, 29
Holz, Arno, 229
Homan, Richard L., 167
Homberger, Eric, 536
Honan, Park, 350
Honigmann, E.A.J., 235, 242, 259
Honneth, Axel, 60
Hook, Andrew, 576
Hook, Donald D., 113
Hooley, D.M., 628
Hooton, Joy, 754, 759
Hope, A.D., 543
Hopkins, Anthony, 769
Hopkins, David, 305, 441
Horgan, Dorothy M., 133
Horn, Andrew, 720
Horn, Pamela, 331
Horn, R.L., 217, 233
Horne, Merle A., 86
Horne, R.C., 206
Horrall, Sarah M., 150, 162
Horsford, Howard C., 601
Horsley-Meacham, Gloria, 597–8
Horton, Margaret, 441
Horvath, Barbara, 78
Horvath, Richard P., 186
Hosali, Priya, 72
Hough, Graham, 4, 406
Houlton, E.N., 490
Houtman, Marcia K., 479
Hovde, Carl, 588
Hovey, R.B., 657
Howard, Brad, 514
Howard, Jean E., 194, 230–1, 260
Howard, June, 616
Howard, Leon, 577
Howard, Richard, 28
Howe, Irving, 588
Howe, Rosamund, 492–3
Howells, Coral Ann, 767, 768
Howes, Craig, 56, 400, 586
Hoy, David Couzens, 58
Hubbard, Dolan, 592–3
Hubmayer, Karl, 82
Hudson, Anne, 160
Hudson, Ronald, 376
Huebert, Ronald, 253
Huff, Cynthia, 419–20
Hughes, Arthur, 65–6
Hughes, Bill, 356
Hughes, Derek, 301, 339
Hughes, Gertrude Reid, 572
Hughes, Ian, 521
Hughes, Leo, 307–8
Hughes, Robert, 413
Hughes, Roger, 723
Hughes, Ted, 528
Hughes, Thomas, 398
Hühlsmann, Friedrich, 154
Hulcoop, John, 772
Hull, Keith N., 679
Hüllen, Werner, 67
Hulme, Peter, 322, 324, 572–3
Hulpke, Erika, 544
Hulse, Clark, 208
Hulse, Michael, 548
Hultberg, Peer, 496–7
Hume, Beverly, 594
Hume, Robert D., 300, 301, 313–14, 341, 344
Humm, Maggie, 50
Humm, Peter, 60, 323, 620
Humphrey, Anne, 454
Hundert, E.J., 344
Hunt, John Dixon, 276
Hunt, Linda C., 366
Hunt, Peter, 496
Hunt, Russell A., 115–16
Hunter, Allan G., 482, 491
Hunter, Eva, 721
Hunter, G.K., 235, 243, 268–9
Hunter, William B., 286
Hurley, Andrew, 180
Hurst, Clive, 15
Hurst, Mary L., 188–9
Hurst, Veronica, 15
Husni, Samira, 390

Hutpek, Michael R., 78
Hutcheon, Linda, 29, 42, 767
Hutchings, Bill, 336
Hutchings, William, 558, 565–6
Huxley, Aldous, 518
Huyssen, Andreas, 20
Hyde, Thomas, 198
Hyland, P.B.J., 344
Hyland, Peter, 262–3, 267
Hymes, Dell H., 79
Hynes, Joseph, 605
Hynes, Samuel, 382
Ickstadt, Heinz, 570, 584
Idol, John L. Jr, 701
Ikedo, Sadao, 327
Ikegami, Yoshihiko, 98
Ikiddeh, Ime, 706
Ikin, Van, 739
Ilson, Robert, 67–8, 109, 110(2)
Imbrie, Ann E., 275
Imhof, Rüdiger, 519–20, 520, 535
Indyk, Ivor, 753
Ing, Janet, 13
Ingham, Patricia, 406
Inglesfield, Robert, 335
Ingram, Allan, 321, 482
Ingram, William, 218
Innes, Catherine L., 708
Innes, Robert E., 28
Insley, John, 110
Ireland, K.R., 27, 535
Irele, Abiola, 703
Irvine, Lorna, 763(2), 763, 768, 769
Irvine, Martin, 69, 119, 122
Irving, Edward B. Jr, 127–8
Irwin, John, 587
Iser, Wolfgang, 24, 557, 570
Ismond, Patricia, 724, 734
Ito, Hiroyuki, 344
Ivasheva, Valentina, 535
Iversen, Margaret, 324
Ives, Sidney, 603
Ives, Suzanne, 768
Ivornel, Phillipe, 53
Iwasaki, Haruo, 81, 88, 174
Izevbaye, Daniel S., 706, 712
Izubuchi, Keiko, 350
Jack, R.D.S., 328
Jackson, Dennis, 514
Jackson, Fleda Brown, 601
Jackson, MacDonald P., 217, 224, 254
Jackson, Pastor L.A., 73
Jackson, Richard L., 725
Jackson, Russell, 219–23, 220
Jackson, W.A., 9–10
Jackson, Wallace, 336
Jacobs, N.M., 408–9
Jacobs, Naomi, 690, 769
Jacobson, Howard, 295
Jacobson, Joanne, 619
Jacobson, Wendy S., 402, 407
Jacobsson, Bengt, 99
Jacobus, Mary, 46, 47–8
Jaeger, Jeri J., 85
Jaffe, Audrey, 404
Jagger, Peter J., 436
Jahn, Karen, 405–6
James, Duncan, 459
James, Eugene Nelson, 315
James, Richard, 139
Jameson, Fredric, 58
Jameson, Mary Ann, 760
Jan, Jasbir, 709
Janes, Regina, 373
Jann, Rosemary, 426–7
Jansen, Hans, 152
Janssen, Ronald R., 649
Jantz, Harold, 577
Janusko, Robert, 506
Jardine, Lisa, 48
Jarrell, Mary, 638–9
Jarvis, Robin, 357
Jason, Philip K., 302
Jasper, David, 355, 384
Jassem, Wiktor, 82
Jay, Elisabeth, 420, 421
Jay, Gregory S., 30, 41
Jay, Martin, 55, 58
Jayantha, R.A., 385
Jeanrond, Werner G., 355
Jefferson, Ann, 22
Jeffrey, David K., 691
Jeffrey, Rebecca A., 459
Jehlen, Myra, 570
Jemie, Onwuchekwa, 706
Jemielity, Thomas, 336
Jenkins, Alan, 548–9
Jenkins, Mike, 548
Jennings, Margaret C.S.J., 188
Jensen, Ejner J., 258–9
Jensen, Emily, 767
Jewinski, Ed, 766(2), 772
Jibril, Munzali, 84–5
Jobe, Don, 115
Johannesson, Nils-Lennart, 522
John, Angela V., 461
Johns, Frederick, 470
Johns-Lewis, Catherine, 66
Johnson, B.R., 528
Johnson, Barbara, 32, 33
Johnson, Claudia L., 330–1
Johnson, Colin, 741
Johnson, D. Barton, 683
Johnson, Gerald D., 12, 257
Johnson, Greg, 582
Johnson, Joyce, 719, 727
Johnson, Lemuel A., 712
Johnson, Michael L., 33, 382
Johnson, Susan, 744
Johnson, W.R., 247
Johnson, Warren, 605
Johnson, William G., 479
Johnston, Alexandra F., 167
Johnston, Kenneth R., 357
Johnstone, Kenneth G., 665
Joll, James, 428
Jolley, Elizabeth, 740
Jones, Ann Rosalind, 49
Jones, Anne C., 691
Jones, Bessie W., 689–90
Jones, Charles, 85
Jones, D.A.N., 534
Jones, David J.V., 463
Jones, Dorothy, 751–2, 755
Jones, Ellen Carol, 499
Jones, Ernest, 516

Jones, F., 158–9
Jones, Glory, 664
Jones, John, 328
Jones, John Griffith, 617–18
Jones, Marion, 468
Jones, Nesta, 562
Jones, R.T., 350
Jones, Robert, 241
Jones, Robert C., 263
Jones, Stephen, 330
Jones, Whitney R.D., 331
Jones-Jackson, Patricia, 75
Jonsdottir, Gudrun, 441
Jordan, June, 578
Jordan, Richard D., 293
Jordanova, Ludmilla J., 326, 411, 436
Joseph, Gerhard, 405
Joseph, Keith, 447
Jost, David, 68
Jost, Jean E., 149, 152
Jouve, Michel, 329
Joy, Susan E., 265
Juhasz, Suzanne, 572, 582, 773
Juliar, Michael, 682
July, Robert W., 707
Jump, Harriet, 336
Just, Ward, 616
Justus, James H., 576, 585–6
Jute, André, 478
Kabbani, Rana, 4
Kachru, Braj B., 64
Kadish, Alon, 448
Kagle, Steven E., 575
Kahn, Coppélia, 245
Kahn, Victoria, 195
Kahrl, Stanley J., 143
Kain, Richard M., 504
Kalins, Mark, 627–8
Kallet, Marilyn, 654
Kambas, Chryssoula, 53
Kamboureli, Smaro, 761, 768
Kamlongera, Christopher, 714
Kamowski, William, 177
van de Kamp, Peter G.W., 543
Kamuf, Peggy, 31, 353
Kane, Patricia, 531
Kaplan, Amy, 601
Kaplan, Cora, 44–5, 45, 46–7, 373
Kaplan, Joel H., 15–16, 467
Kapoor, Sushma, 460
Karl, Frederick R., 481
Karnoouh, Claude, 21
Kaske, R.E., 188
Kastan, David Scott, 239
Kastely, James L., 600
Kastovsky, Dieter, 65, 89–90, 90
Kateb, George, 38
Kato, Kazuo, 91
Katrak, Ketu H., 709
Kauffmann, Stanley, 563
Kaufman, Anthony, 530
Kaufman, David, 367
Kaufman, William, 431
Kauver, Elaine M., 686
Kavanagh, Paul, 754, 756, 758, 759
Kavanagh, Thomas M., 26
Kawachi, Yoshiko, 257
Kay, Billy, 63
Kay, Christian, 103
Kay, Dennis, 279
Kaye, Frances W., 768
Kaye, Morton, 52
Kayman, Martin A., 644, 646, 647
Keach, William, 361
Kearney, Martin F., 594
Kearns, Michael S., 403
Keate, P.S., 111
Keeble, N.H., 317
Keefe, Robert, 436, 444, 447
Keefer, Janice Kulyk, 764, 769
Keegan, Timothy, 325, 335, 343
Keen, Maurice, 160
Keiser, George R., 143
Keitel, Evelyne, 683
Keller, Eve, 294
Keller, Karl, 576
Kelley, Maurice, 287
Kelley, Philip, 377
Kelly, Gary, 366
Kelly, H.A., 548
Kelly, Henry Ansgar, 173
Kelly, J., 87
Kelly, John, 541
Kelly, Katherine E., 565
Kelly, L.F., 283–4
Kelly, Lionel, 646
Kelly, Mary Ann, 407
Kelly, Patrick, 327
Kelly, Rebecca, 534
Kelsall, Malcolm, 359
Kendall, Alan, 339
Kendrick, Christopher, 290
Kennan, Tom, 30
Kennard, Jean E., 51
Kennedy, Roger, 43
Kennelly, Brendan, 556
Kenner, Hugh, 501, 505–6, 519
Kenney, Arthur E., 676
Kenney, Vincent, 596
Kenny, Anthony, 160
Kenshur, Oscar, 335
Kent, Christopher, 453, 455, 464
Kenyon, Denise, 110–11, 111
Ker, I.T., 441
Kercher, Carolyn L., 572
Kermode, Frank, 215
Kern, Edith, 557
Kerr, James, 364
Kerrigan, John, 214–15, 226
Kerrigan, William, 42, 292, 294
Kershaw, Alister, 750
Kershner, R.B., 426, 502
Kestner, Joseph, 594–5
Ketels, Violet, 554
Keyes, Claire, 648
Keynes, Simon, 135
Khan, Maqbool H., 243, 246
Khoddam, Salwa, 295
Kibbee, Douglas, 68
Kiberd, Declan, 556
Kidd, Alan, 449
Kiernan, Brian, 759
Kiernan, Kevin S., 124–5, 126
Kiernan, Robert F., 560
Kiessling, Nicolas, 284
Kim, Seong-Kon, 620
Kim, Wook-Dong, 666–7
King, James, 337

King, John N., 173–4, 210, 292
King, Margaret, 404
King, Roma A., 379
King-Hele, Desmond, 362
Kinkead-Weekes, Mark, 528, 575, 585
Kinney, Arthur F., 198–9, 206, 207(2)
Kinney, Daniel, 199
Kipnis, Laura, 59
Kipperman, Mark, 362
Kirchhoff, Frederick, 388, 440, 441
Kirk-Greene, Anthony, 707
Kirkby, Joan, 755
Kirkham, Michael, 539
Kirkpatrick, B.J., 496
Kirkpatrick, D.L., 480
Kirpal, Viney, 738
Kirwin, William, 83
Kisbye, Torben, 338
Kistner, A.L., 269–70
Kistner, M.K., 269–70
Kitson, Peter, **418–41**, 435, **445–8**, **449–50**, **457–66**
Kittsteiner, H.D., 53
Kiuchi, Toru, 688
Kizuk, A.R., 773
Kjaer, Niels Pastor, 582–3
Kjellmer, Göran, 90(3)
Klaus, H. Gustav, 473
Klause, John, 279
Klein, Richard, 38
Kleinbard, David, 667
Kleparski, Grzegorz, 107
Kliman, Bernice W., 222
Klinck, Anne L., 129, 131
Klingel, Joan E., 406
Klinkowitz, Jerome, 608, 610, 619–20, 620
Kloepfer, Deborah Kelly, 631, 658
Klotz, Günther, 400, 535
Klovan, Peter, 767
Knapp, Bettina L., 601
Knapp, Elsie F., 333
Knapp, Mona, 534
Knapp, Peggy A., 181
Kneale, J. Douglas, 356
Knibbs, Jayne K., 576
Kniezsa, Veronica, 95
Knight, Charles A., 12
Knight, David, 285, 430
Knight, Diana, 49
Knight, Elizabeth, 713
Knight, Stephen, 144, 154–3, 171–2, 175–6, 520, 757–8
Knoepflmacher, U.C., 389
Knoespel, Kenneth J., 292
Knott, John, 463
Knowles, Elizabeth M., 490
Knowles, Horace, 613
Knowles, Owen, 482, 483–4, 488
Knowles, Richard Paul, 775
Knowles, Sebastian, 506
Knowlson, James, 556(2), 557(2), 558
Knox-Shaw, Peter, 511
Koch, C.J., 750
Koegler, Karen, 111
Kofman, Sarah, 41
Kogan, Stephen, 272
Kohl, Stephan, 144
Kohn, David, 434–5, 435
Kolb, Jack, 394
Kolin, Philip C., 230
Komorowa, Valentina P., 237
Konigsberg, Ira, 347–8
Koon, Helene, 339
Kopytko, Roman, 95
Korg, Jakob, 417
Korn, Marianne, 646
Korrel, Peter, 146
Korshin, Paul J., 297, 305, 320, 345
Kort, Wesley A., 473
Kortlandt, Frederik, 80
Kosok, Heinz, 342
Kotzor, Günter, 136
Kovach, Thomas A., 340
Kowaleski-Wallace, Beth, 325
Kowsar, Mohammad, 270
Kozicki, Henry, 393–4
Kramer, Lawrence, 376, 639–40
Kramer, Leonie, 758
Kramnick, Isaac, 326
Kranidas, Thomas, 295
Kratzmann, Gregory, 175
Krause, David, 667
Krell, David Farrell, 37
Kreps, Barbara, 565
Kress, Gunther, 29, 113
Kretzman, Norman, 160
Krieger, Murray, 60
Krier, Theresa M., 211
Krishnamurti, Bh., 77–8
Kristensson, Gillis, 111
Krochalis, Jeanne E., 174
Kroetsch, Judy A., 496
Kroetsch, Robert, 761
Kroll, Norman, 126
Krömmelbein, Thomas, 103
Kronick, Joseph G., 632
Krupnik, Mark, 17–18
Kruse, Horst, 570
Kuch, Peter, 541, 754, 758, 759
Kuehl, John, 620
Kuhn, Sherman M., 104
Kuiper, Koenraad, 27
Kunene, Daniel P., 717
Kupersmith, William, 185, 299, 342
Kurzweil, Edith, 44
Kutnik, Jerzy, 620
Kuyk, Betty M., 667
Kuyk, Dirk Jr, 667
Kytö, Merja, 108–9
Labor, Earl, 660
Labov, William, 76(2)
LaBrance, Linda, 236
Lacey, Paul A., 628
Lagopoulos, Alexandros-Ph., 29
Laing, Margaret, 81–2
Laing, Stuart, 473
Laird, Holly, 515, 545–6
Lamb, Charles, 235
Lamb, Mary Ellen, 197
Lambert, Elizabeth R., 345
Lambert, Mark, 170
Lamoine, Georges, 241
Lamont-Brown, Raymond, 338
Lancashire, Anne, 263–4
Land, Stephen K., 327
Lande, Maydee G., 234

Landow, George P., 393, 460
Lane, Denis, 479
Lane, Maggie, 365
Lane, Travis, 772, 773
Lang, Amy Schrager, 592
Lang, Berel, 60
Lang, George M., 703, 707
Langbauer, Laurie, 403, 404
Langdell, Cheri Davis, 312–13
Lange, Victor, 682
Langfeld, Brigitte, 134
Langford, David, 75
Langford, Paul, 329
Lapidge, Michael, 119, 121
Lapin, Lou, 559
Lappert, Stephen, 68
Laroque, François, 234
Larson, Charles, 705
Larson, Janet L., 402
Lasch, Christopher, 19, 42
Lass, Roger, 81, 83, 102, 104
Lassner, Phyllis, 523
Latané, David E. Jr, 379
Laughlin, James, 657
Lauren T., 604
Laurence, Dan H., 9
Lavabre, Simone, 394
Law, Pamela, 434
Law, Vivien, 69
Lawless, Donald S., 271
Lawley, Paul, 557
Lawrence, Karen, 499
Lawson, David, 508
Lawson, Edwin D., 112
Layman, Richard, 567
Layton, Lyne, 496–7
Lazarus, Neil, 717, 720
Leach, Rachel, 441
Leacroft, Helen, 471
Leacroft, Richard, 471
Leamon, Warren, 566
Leavis, F.R., 3
Lecker, Robert, 765, 769
Le Comte, Edward, 292
Leddy, Michael, 41
Lederer, Richard, 599
Lee, A. Robert, **567–607**, 575–6, 576(2), 585–6, 599, 611
Lee, B.S., 337
Lee, Brian North, 15
Lee, Brian S., 178
Lee, Dennis, 773
Lee, Hermione, 523, 659
Lee, J. Scott, 468, 564
Lee, Jongsook, 277
Lee, L.L., 684
Lee, Victor J., 23
Leech, Clifford, 263–4
Lefevere, André, 709
Leff, Gordon, 160
Leggatt, Alexander, 241, 271
Leggett, B.J., 651
Leggott, Michele, 628
Lehman, Winfred, 70
Leigh, John, 395, 646
Leighton, Angela, 378
Leinbaugh, Theodore H., 138(2)
Leiner, Jacqueline, 703
Leinwand, Theodore, 261
Leitch, Thomas M., 403
Leitch, Vincent B., 23, 24, 33
Leitner, Gerhard, 110
Leitz, Robert C., 602
Lemay, J.A. Leo, 578
Lemeunier, Yves, 570
Lendinara, Patrizia, 140
Lenhardt, C., 53
Lenman, Bruce, 331
Lensing, George S., 25, 650–1
Lenta, Margaret, 716
Lentricchia, Frank, 607
Leonardi, Susan J., 510
Le Page, Robert, 74
Lercangee, Francine, 685
Lernout, G., 769–70
Le Saux, Françoise, 148
Leslie, G.W., 83
Lessa, Richard, 377
Lester, G.A., 126
Leupin, Alexandre, 54
Levenson, Michael, 485
Leverenz, David, 589
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 26
Levin, Carole, 196
Levin, Richard A., 232, 263
Levin, Tobe, 714
Levine, George, 403
Levine, Laura, 260–1
Levine, Philippa, 427
Levine, Robert, 188
Levinson, H.N., 346
Levinson, Marjorie, 358
Levy, Bernard S., 183
Levy, F.J., 201
Lewalski, Barbara Kiefer, 173, 195, 234, 274–5
Lewin, Jane E., 26
Lewis, Cynthia, 235
Lewis, Jeremy, 520
Lewis, Judith Schneid, 465
Lewis, Leon, 671–2
Lewis, Lisa A.F., 491
Lewis, R.W.B., 596, 656
Lewis, Ray, 670
Lewis, Robert E., 105
Lewis, Roger, 662
Leyner, Mark, 613
de Libéra, Alain, 69
Liddell, Robert, 529
Lidoff, Joan, 45, 511
Lieb, Laurie Yager, 325
Lieb, Michael, 293, 310
Liggins, Elizabeth M., 134
Lightman, Naomi, 407
Lim, C.S., 346
Limon, Jerzy, 261–2, 270
Lind, Åge, 102
Lindberg, Kathryne V., 645, 646
Lindenbaum, Peter, 194
Lindfors, Bernth, 708(2), 720
Lindheim, Nancy, 251
Lindley, David, 272(2)
Lindner, Burkhardt, 53
Lindsay, Cecile, 29–30
Lindsay, D.W., 347
Lindsay, Jack, 760
Lingeman, Richard, 661
Linn, Michael D., 77
Lipka, Leonhard, 108
Lisker, Leigh, 82
Lister, Anthony, 14–15
Lister, Rota Herzberg, 772, 775
Litvak, Joseph, 367
Litz, A. Walton, 499, 501, 647

Livingston, James C., 431
Ljungquist, Kent P., 567
Llewellyn, Kate, 744–5
Llewelyn, John, 36
Local, J.K., 87
Lochman, Daniel T., 295
Lochrie, Karma, 129, 130
Lock, Charles, 56, 382, 521
Lock, Richard, 145
Lockwood, Thomas, 341, 344
Lodge, David, 6(2), 26, 365
Lodge, Ken, 85
Loesberg, Jonathan, 399, 424
Loewenstein, Joseph, 211, 277
Loftis, John E., 688
Lohman, W.J. Jr, 407
Lohrey, Amanda, 749
Lohri, Anne, 447
Lomas, Herbert, 540
Lomaz, Marion, 270
Lombard, François, 487
London, April, 352
Londré, Felicia Hardison, 221
Long, Richard A., 612
Long, Robert Emmet, 530
Long, Walter C., 181
Longenbach, James, 542
Longsworth, Polly, 572
Lonoff, Sue, 439
Lonsdale, Roger, 325–6, 330, 347
Loomis, Jeffrey B., 385
Looney, J. Anna, 156
Losey, Jay B., 444
Lothe, Jakob, 416
Lough, J., 285
Louth, Andrew, 441
Loving, Jerome, 567, 581
Lowe, Lisa, 245
Lowens, Peter J., 482
Lowenthal, Lawrence D., 697
Loxley, Diana, 324
Lubbers, Klaus, 475
Lucas, J., 493
Lucas, John, 382, 387
Lucas, Peter J., 111, 149
Luce, Dianne, 667
Luce, Louise Fiber, 705
Lucha-Burns, Carol, 696
Ludington, Townsend, 665
Ludwig, Richard M., 568
Lukacher, Ned, 44
Lull, Janis, 233
Lumiansky, R.M., 166
Lund, Michael, 399, 401
Lundberg, Patricia
Lorimer, 411
Lupan, Radu, 508
Lupton, Mary Jane, 602–3
Lutz, Angelika, 80
Luyat, Anne, 487
Luyat-Moore, Anne, 487
Luyster, Robert W., 245
Lydon, Christopher, 653
Lyn, Gloria, 733
Lynch, Andrew, 189
Lynch, Gerald, 766
Lynch, James J., 350, 525
Lynch, Stephen J., 244
Lynn, Steven, 346
Lyons, Charles, 557
Lyons, Christopher, 96–7
Lyons, Faith, 159–60
Lyons, J.B., 500
Lyotard, Jean-François, 22
Mabbett, Margaret, 319
Maber, Richard, 200
Macainsh, Noel, 758
McAleavey, David, 628
McAlindon, T., 179, 262
McArthur, Murray, 506
McArthur, Tom, 67
MacCabe, Colin, 43, 56–7, 59
McCabe, Richard A., 317–18
McCaffery, Larry, 479, 610, 613
McCaffery, Steve, 774
MacCaffrey, Isabel, 210
MacCallum, Hugh, 287
McCanles, Michael, 115, 277
MacCannell, Juliet Flower, 31, 32, 43, 45
McCardell, John, 587
McCarthy, Jack, 505
McCarthy, John P., 496
McCarthy, Patrick A., 485, 557
McCarthy, Terence, 159
McCarty, Willard, 292
McCleery, Alistair M., 496, 522
McClelland, Fleming, 381
McCloskey, Susan, 265
McClung, William Alexander, 294
McCobb, E. Anthony, 399, 470, 494–5
MacColl, Ewan, 550–1
McColley, Diane, 291–2
McCombs, Judith, 767
McConchie, R.W., 106, 284, 503
McConkey, K., 458
McConnell, Frank, 492
McCord, Phyllis Frus, 510, 615
McCorkle, James, 734
McCormack, Kathleen, 410, 451–2
McCormack, W.J., 423, 556
McCreery, Kathleen, 550–1
McCrum, R., 63
McCullough, Ann, 500
McCurdy, Carol A., 683, 686
McCutcheon, Elizabeth, 199
McDaniel, Ellen, 531
MacDermott, Kathy, 323–4
McDermott, L.E., 385
MacDonald, Alasdair, 156
McDonald, Avis G., 729, 753
McDonald, Jan, 550, 561
MacDonald, M., 448
MacDonald, Mary Lu, 766, 771
MacDonald, Michael, 244
MacDonald, Robert H., 418, 491
MacDonald, Roger A., 691
Macdonell, Diane, 57

McDonnell, Jacqueline, 525
McDonnell, Jennifer, 49–50
McDonough, Michael John, 493
McDougall, David, 103
McDougall, Ian, 103
McDowell, Deborah E., 618
McDowell, Margaret B., 618
McEntier, Sandra, 128
McEwan, Ian, 528
McFadden, George, 640
McFarland, Ronald E., 691
McFarlane, I.D., 173, 199
McGann, Jerome J., 9, 177, 354–5, 358(2), 358–9, 374, 387
McGavin, John J., 169–93
McGerr, Rosemarie Potz, 279
McGowan, John P., 422–3
MacGowran, Jack, 557
McGrath, F.C., 443, 502
McGrath, Gregory, 445
McGregor, Graham, 45, 232, 473–4
McGuiness, Bruce, 741
McGuinn, Nicholas, 548
Machan, Tim William, 600
McHaney, Pearl Amelia, 675
Macheski, Cecilia, 325, 363
Machor, James L., 602
McIntosh, Angus, 81–2
McIntosh, Carey, 322
MacIntyre, Jean, 249
Mack, Maynard, 333
McKay, Don, 547
McKay, Prue, 756
McKee, Francis, 646
McKenzie, A.T., 346
MacKenzie, Clayton G., 241
McKenzie, Don, 8–9
MacKenzie, Ian, 39
McKenzie, Sister M.L., 769
MacKenzie, Norman H., 384
McKenzie, Stanley D., 250–1
McKernan, Susan, 749
MacKethan, Lucinda H., 592
Mackinnon, Stuart, 771
McKitterick, David, 327
McKusker, John J., 12
MacLachlan, Christopher, 328
McLaggan, Murray, 15
McLauchlan, Juliet, 487
McLaverty, James, 346
Maclean, Ian, 22
McLellan, David, 51
Macleod, Dianne Sachko, 460(2)
MacLeod, Mark, 739
McLuskie, Kathleen, 269
MacMahon, Michael K.C., 67–72
McMahon, Robert, 234, 238
McMaster, Graham, 486
McMaster, Juliet, 366, 367
McMaster, R.D., 413
MacMillan, Carrie, 764
MacMillan, Duncan, 328
McMullan, Audrey, 555–9
McNally, James, 380
McNamara, Robert, 544, 637–8
McNeely, Trevor, 385–6
McNeil, Helen, 581
McNeil, Maureen, 326
MacNeil, R., 63
McPheron, William, 643
McPhillips, Robert T., 638
Macrae-Gibson, O.D., 80, 124
McRory, Desmond J., 564
MacShane, Frank, 672, 674
McSweeney, Kerry, 411, 597
McWatt, Mark A., 729
McWhir, Anne, 305
McWilliams, John P., 584
Madden, Fred, 681(2)
Madden, William A., 414
Maddocks, John, 739
Maddox, Lucy B., 326
Maduakor, Obi, 709
Madubuike, Ihechukwu, 706
Maduka, Chidi T., 705–6
Maes-Jelinek, Hena, 756
Magarey, Kevin, 721
Magennis, Hugh, 123–4, 138, 139
Magi, Aldo P., 668
Magistrale, Tony, 688
Magnusson, A. Lynne, 237
Magnusson, Ulf, 108
Maguin, Jean-Marie, 219–20, 229
Maguire, Laurie E., 258
Mai, Hans-Peter, 351
Maidment, Brian, 415
Maik, Thomas A., 600
Maini, Darshan Singh, 604
Makin, Peter, 627
Malak, Amin, 532
Malazzo, Lucio, 104
Malgonkar, Manohar, 496
Malik, Javed, 555
Mallinson, Jean, 773
Malmgren, Carl, 27
de Man, Paul, 30–1
Mandel, Eli, 762
Manes, Christoph, 151
Manganaro, Marc, 544
Manicom, David, 485
Manley, Lawrence, 210
Manlove, C.N., 478–9
Mann, Jill, 169–70, 170
Manning, Gillian, 309(2)
Manning, John, 278
Manning, Peter, 357
Manos, Nikki Lee, 414
Mansell, Darrel, 377, 431, 460, 502
Maquerlot, Jean-Pierre, 234
Marassi, Massimo, 40
Maravall, José, 61
Marc'hadour, Germain, 199, 441
Marcus, David, 476

Marcus, Judith, 52
Marcus, Leah S., 197, 232, 275, 282–3, 283
Marcus, Stephen, 41
Marcuse, Herbert, 53
Marder, Herbert, 510
Margolin, Uri, 27
Marhold, Hartmut, 229
Mariani, Paul A., 383
Markel, Michael H., 496
Markley, Robert, 33, 69–70
Marković, Mihailo, 52
Marks, Patricia, 451
Marlatt, Daphne, 761
Marotti, Arthur F., 278
Marovitz, Sanford E., 230, 598
Marowski, Daniel G., 480
Marrs, Suzanne, 676
Marsh, Derick R.C., 242
Marsh, Jan, 440(2)
Marshall, David, 322–3, 349
Marshall, Ian, 590
Martens, Lorna, 476
Martin, Andrew, 57
Martin, Augustine, 475
Martin, Christopher, 272
Martin, Dellita L., 687
Martin, Jay, 639
Martin, Murray S., 515
Martin, Philip W., 306
Martin, Richard G., 718
Martin, Robert A., 697
Martin, Stoddard, 4
Martin, Taffy, 641
Martin, Timothy P., 506
Martin, W.F., 606
Martin, W.R., 514
Martin, Wallace, 26
Martindale, Charles, 289–90
Martine, James J., 610
Martz, Louis L., 281, 286, 289, 647
Marudanayagam, P., 545
Marx, Leo, 570
Marx, Steven, 212
Maslen, Elizabeth, 534
Mason, H.A., 200–1
Mason, Kenneth C., 686
Massa, Ann, 627
Matar, N.I., 285, 293, 298, 310
Mather, J.Y., 83
Mathers, Pete, 560
Matheson, Lister M., 105
Matheson, Sue, 534
Matheson, T.J., 586
Mathews, Lawrence, 769
Matlak, Richard E., 357
Matovich, Richard M., 643
Mattern, Ruth, 318
Matthew, H.C.G., 436, 436–7
Matthews, Brian, 750, 757
Matthews, Laura, 667
Matthews, Lloyd J., 185
Matthews, Patricia, 461
Maule, Jeremy, 287–8
Maus, Katharine Eisaman, 251(2)
Mausch, Hanna, 88
May, Charles, 416
May, Hal, 2
Mayall, David, 419
Maybury, James F., 186
Mayes, Janis A., 712
Maynard, John, 279, 375
Maynard, Senko K., 110
Maynard, Winifred, 205
Mays, J.C.C., 16, 356, 520
Mazer, Cary, 469
Mazrui, Ali A., 713
Mazzotta, Giuseppe, 139
Meale, Carol M., 153
Meaney, Audrey L., 135
Mearns, Rodney, 156–7
Medine, Renée, 125–6
Meehan, Michael, 320–1
Mehl, Dieter, 156, 170, 174, 236, 243, 270
Melchior, Claus, 503
Melchiori, Giorgio, 217–18, 256–7, 499
Meldrum, Barbara Howard, 602
Mellamphy, Ninian, 520
Melosh, Barbara, 613
Melville, Stephen W., 34, 44
Menand, Louis, 636
Menascé, Esther, 8
Mende, Fritz, 230
Mendelsohn, Harvey, 40
Mengel, Ewald, 399
Menhennet, Alan, 364
Mercer, Colin, 59, 60
Mercier, Vivian, 556
Meredith, Michael, 377–8
Merkin, Reuven, 68
Mermin, Dorothy, 378(3)
Merquior, J.G., 52, 57–8
Merrett, Robert James, 349
Merrigan, Terence, 441
Merrill, Robert, 684
Messenger, Ann, 306, 310, 313, 324
Messerli, Douglas, 658
Messerole, Harrison T., 577
Metzger, Linda, 480(2)
Meyer, Charles F., 100
Meyer, Kinereth, 652
Meyers, Jeffrey, 487, 663
Meyers, Kate Beaird, 367
Mezei, Kathy, 761
Michael, Nancy Carolyn, 229
Micheli, Linda McJ., 221
Michelson, Bruce F., 685
Michta, Nathalie Cole, 594
Middleton, Victoria, 516
Miles, Rosalind, 265
Miles, Vernon Garth, 245
Mileur, Jean-Pierre, 31, 353
Milhous, Judith, 300
Milicia, Joseph, 631, 658
Miller, Anthony, 247
Miller, Barbara Stoler, 590
Miller, Christanne, 582
Miller, Clarence H., 199
Miller, D.A., 399, 408, 413
Miller, David Lee, 209
Miller, Edwin Haviland, 595
Miller, J. Hillis, 25–6, 32, 362, 383, 543
Miller, Jacqueline T., 191, 210
Miller, James A., 667
Miller, James E., 580
Miller, Jane, 398
Miller, Jeffrey, 63, 680
Miller, John, 329

Miller, Jonathan, 223, 553
Miller, Karl, 5
Miller, Leo, 295
Miller, Miriam Youngerman, 149
Miller, Nancy K., 48–9, 49–50
Miller, R. Baxter, 623–4, 624(3)
Miller, Robert P., 183
Miller, Ronald J., 245
Miller, Stephen, 496
Miller, Susan Fisher, 440
Milligan, Ian, 524
Mills, A.D., 110
Mills, David, 166, **169–93**
Mills, Howard, 516
Mills, Jerry Leath, 206
Milroy, James, 383
Miner, Earl, 275
Miner, Madonne M., 51
Mingay, G.E., 465
Minnis, Alistair, 171
Minow, Makiko, **41–6**
Minson, Jeff, 58–9
Mintz, Sidney W., 74
Miola, Robert S., 237, 267
Mitchell, Breon, 498
Mitchell, Bruce, 65, 123
Mitchell, Giles, 485–6, 545
Mitchell, J. Lawrence, 521
Mitchell, Judith, 418, 481
Mitchell, Juliet, 42, 49–50
Mitchell, L.G., 121, 327
Mitchell, Lee Clark, 601–2
Mitchell, O.S., 770
Mitchell, Peter, 539–40
Mitchell, Scott J., 390
Mitchell, W.J.T., 19, 362
Mitsch, Ruthmarie H., 643
Mitter, Partha, 735
Mix, Katherine Lyon, 564
Mobley, Marilyn E., 603
Moder, Donna, 385
Moffett, Judith, 641
Mohanan, K.P., 86
Mohanty, Niranjan, 736
Moi, Toril, 22, 50, 144
Moler, Kenneth L., 367
Møller, A.M. Bülow, 117
Molloy, Bruce, 749
Moltke-Hansen, David, 587
Monod, Sylvère, 405
Monro, J.E., 418, 490
Monsman, Gerald, 444
Monteiro, George, 594, 665
Monteiro, Katherine A., 583
Monteith, Moira, 474
Montrose, Louis Adrian, 194, 195, 227
Moody, T.W., 326
Moon, Michael, 606
Moore, Catherine E., 325
Moore, Gene M., 486
Moore, James A., 213
Moore, James R., 435
Moore, Jean M., 760
Moore, Leslie, 343
Moore, Patrick, 655
Moore, Steven, 683
Moore-Gilbert, B.J, 489
Moorjani, Angela, 42
Moraitis, George, 591
Moran, Maureen, **480–520**
Morgan, Fidelis, 324–5
Morgan, Gerald, 184, 210–11
Morgan, Hubert E., 148
Morgan, John, 198
Morgan, Susan, 365
Morgan, Thaïs E., 391
Morgan, William W., 382, 416
de Morgues, Odette, 298
Moriarty, Michael E., 178–9
Morrell, Roy, 415–16
Morris, Adalaide, 631, 658
Morris, Barbara, 461
Morris, G.C.R., 285
Morris, Gregory L., 686
Morris, Harry, 244
Morris, Mary Lee, 611
Morris, Mervyn, 734
Morrish, Jennifer, 133
Morrison, Blake, 474
Morrison, Elizabeth, 753
Morrison, Stephen, 105
Morrissey, L.J., 501
Morrow, Bradford, 693–4
Morrow, John, 437
Morrow, Sean, 563
Morse, David, 573
Morse, Ruth, 758
Morson, Gary Saul, 55
Morton, A.L., 440
Morton, Brian, 683
Morton, Elizabeth, 766
Morton, Gerald W., 311
Mosby, Charmaine Allmon, 691
Moseley, C.W.R.D., 249–50
Moseley, Merritt, 530
Moses, Robbie Odom, 697
Mosher, Harold F. Jr, 501–2
Moss, Howard, 532
Mosser, Daniel W., 178
Mothersill, Mary, 24
Motto, Marylou, 383
Mottram, Eric, 569, 575, 599
Mous, Peter H.J., 158
Moynahan, Julian, 514
Muecke, Stephen, 740–1
Mueller, Janel M., 197
Mueller-Vollmer, Kurt, 39
Muendel, Renate, 388, 414
Mufwene, Salikoko S., 72, 74, 75
Mühlhäusler, Peter, 67, 75
Muir, Kenneth, 243
Muirhead, John, 346
Mukherjee, Arun, 661
Mukherjee, Meenakshi, 737
Muldrow, George M., 282
Mulholland, Paul, 12, 257
Mullaly, Edward, 469, 771
Mullen, Richard, 414
Mullin, Michael, 492
Mulvihill, James, 70, 368
Mulvihill, Robert, 519

Munns, Jessica, 309, 314
Munro, Michael, 64
Murphy, Michael, 105, 487
Murphy, Peter, 750
Murphy, Peter T., 338
Murray, David, 586
Murray, Heather, 762
Murray, Henry A., 597
Murray, Isobel, 522–3
Murray, Les, 743, 743–4
Murray, Stephen, 71
Murray, Thomas E., 109
Murry, Katherine Middleton, 517
Musil, Caryn McTighe, 540
Musselwhite, David, 324
Mustazza, Leonard, 280, 291
Muysken, Pieter, 72–3
Myer, Valerie Grosvenor, 350(2)
Myers, Gerald E., 606–7
Myers, Mitzi, 325
Myers, Robin, 14–15, 15
Myers, Sylvia H., 325
Myers, William, 302–3
Myerson, Joel, 591(2)
Myhill, John, 77
Nabholtz, John R., 369–70
Nadel, Ira B., 504, 761
Nagarajan, S., 246
Nagel, Gwen L., 603
Nägele, Rainer, 21
Nagucka, Ruta, 94–5
Naiditch, P.G., 386(2)
Naik, M.K., 737
Najder, Zdzislaw, 483
Nama, Charles A., 714
Nardin, Jane, 413–14
Nardocchio, Elaine F., 774–5, 775
Narvaez, Peter, 763
Nash, Thomas, 697
Nash, Walter, 113–14
Nassaar, Christopher S., 390
Nasta, Susheila, **722–34**
Nathan, Norman, 234, 238
Natoli, Joseph, 245
Nault, Clifford A. Jr, 568
Ndebele, Njabulo S., 720
Ndegwa, R.N., 702, 713
Neaman, Judith S., 517
Neel, Frances, 652–3
Neeper, L. Layne, 482
Nehamas, Alexander, 37
Neill, Michael, 254
Neilsen, Philip, 747
Neiman, Fraser, 431
Nelson, Alan H., 167–8
Nelson, C., 12, 303
Nelson, Cary, 23
Nelson, Elizabeth, 393
Nelson, Emmanuel S., 757
Nelson, Gerald B., 664
Nelson, Janet L., 134–5
Nelson, Jeanne André, 562
Nelson, Marie, 131
Nelson, Steve, 698–9
Nelson, Venetia, 161
Neman, Beth S., 343
Nemoianu, Virgil, 349
Ness, Robert, 334
Neuman, Shirley, 761
Neumann, Anne Waldron, 367
Nevalainen, Terttu, 108
Nevill, Marie, 385
Nevins, Deborah, 440
Nevo, Ruth, 542
New, W.H., 761
Newey, Vincent, 356
Newlin, Keith, 672
Newlyn, Lucy, 355
Newman, Beth, 369
Newman, Judie, **472–80**, **520–38**
Newman, Karen, 233
Newman, Robert D., 506–7, 507
Newmeyer, Frederick J., 71–2
Newton, J., 448
Newton, K.M., 40
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, 704, 732–3
Nicholls, Graham, 221
Nichols, Aidan, O.P., 496
Nichols, Ashton, 394
Nicholson, Colin, 761, 766, 767
Nicholson, Oliver, 318
Nickel, Gerhard, 75
Nickerson, Jane Soames, 496
Nicolaisen, W.F.H., 110
Nielsen, Hans Frede, 65, 80
Nielsen, Rosemary, 384
Nielson, A.L., 600
Nietzel, Michael T., 611–12
Nietzsche, Friedrich, 19
Nightingale, Peggy, 704
Niven, Alastair, 721
Nixon, Cornelia, 516
Nkosi, Lewis, 719–20
Noble, James, 81, 148
Noël, Jean-Claude, 418, 481
Noland, Barbara, 178, 179
van Nolcken, Christina, 163
Nollen, E.M., 416
Noonan, Gerald, 771–2
Nordloh, David J., 567
Norgate, Paul, 540
Norland, Howard B., 267
Norquay, Glenda, 529
Norrick, Neal R., 115
Norrington, A.L.P., 381
Norris, Christopher, 27, 32, 33, 38
Norris, David, 499
Norris, Margaret, 435–6
Norris, Margot, 500
Norrman, Ralph, 418
North, John S., 448
North, Michael, 624, 648
Nostwich, T.D., 661
Novak, Maximillian E., 305, 307, 349
Nown, Graham, 63, 488
Nwankwo, Chimalum, 712
Nye, David, 569
Nyquist, Mary, 195
Nzekwu, Onuora, 708–9
Oakes, Randy W., 668
Oakley, Ann, 49–50
Oakman, Robert L., 433
Oates, J.C.T., 14
Ober, Warren U., 606
Oberg, Charlotte, 388
Obertino, James, 288
O'Brian, Patrick, 54

O'Brien, Conor Cruise, 19
O'Brien, Eoin, 556
O'Brien, Helen, 343
O'Brien, Michael, 587
O'Brien, Sharon, 659
O'Callaghan, Evelyn, 726
Ó Carragáin, Éamonn, 128
O'Connell, Michael, 284
O'Connor, Kaori, 660
O'Connor, Teresa F., 729–30
O'Dair, Sharon, 558
Oderman, Kevin, 645–6
O'Donnell, Mary Ann, 312
O'Donnell, William H., 542
O'Donovan, Patrick, 558
Oehlschlaeger, Fritz, 602, 659
Ofuani, Ogo A., 715
Ogden, James, **297–9**, **302–11**, **312**, **315–19**
Oggins, Virginia Darrow, 118
Ogilvie-Thomson, S.J., 161
Ogle, Robert B., 360
O'Grady, Thomas B., 502
Ogura, Michiko, 91–2, 92(3), 104
O'Halpin, Eunan, 498
O'Hare, Patricia, 529
Ohlander, Sölve, 98
Ohlgren, Thomas H., 118, 119
Ojaide, Tanure, 720
Ojo-Ade, Femi, 705, 707
Okonkwo, Juliet, 708
Ola, Virginia U., 719
Oldsey, Bernard, 519
Oliver, Douglas, 333
Oliver, Michael Brian, 774
Ollard, Richard, 275, 295
Olsen, Lance, 682–3, 683
Olsen, Stein Haugom, 367
Olsen, Y.B., 248
Olson, Charles, 596, 597
Olson, Glending, 185–6
Olson, Steve, 579
Ó Mathúna, Seán, 67, 69
O'Meara, Jean M., 225, 344
O'Neale, Sandra, 578
O'Neill, Patrick P., 140–1
Ong, Walter J., S.J., 4, 383–4
Onions, C.T., 219
Ono, Shigeru, 108
Oosthuizen, Ann, 476
Orange, Michael, 246
Orbison, Tucker, 697
Orel, Harold, 398, 415, 518
Oren, Michel, 618
Oreovicz, Cheryl Z., 576
Orgel, Stephen, 215, 237
Orr, Linda, 60
Orrell, John, 301–2
Orvell, Miles, 520
van Os, Jaap, 148
Osachoff, Margaret Gail, 768
Osborne, Harold, 19
O'Shea, Edward, 541
O'Shea, Michael J., 508
Osler, Alan, 296
Osofisan, Femi, 710
Osselton, Noel, 68
Ostriker, Alicia, 631
O'Sullivan, Vincent, 752–3
Otonashi, Michihiro, 327
Otten, Charlotte F., 8, 187
Otten, Terry, 690
Oumhani, Cécile, 533
Overstreet, Samuel A., 151
Overton, W.J., 364
Owen, Charles A. Jr, 176
Owen, Peter, 524
Owens, W.R., 16, 115, 298, 317, 343, 343–4, 344(2)
Owomoyela, Oyekan, 711
Ozick, Cynthia, 686
Paccaud, Josiane, 486–7, 487
Pace, Timothy, 411
Pacteau, Francette, 45
Pafford, J.H.P., 235
Page, Malcolm, 565, 775
Page, Norman, 484, 490
Paglia, Camille, 387–8
Pal, Pratapaditya, 458
Paley, Morton D., 330
Palliser, Charles, 667
Palmer, Eustace, 712
Palmer, F.R., 67, 102
Palmer, Roy, 7
Pancost, David W., 583
Pantzer, Katharine F., 9–10
Papay, Twila Yates, 363
Papovich, J. Frank, 691
Paradis, James, 429
Paris, Bernard J., 234, 406
Parisi, Peter, 679–80
Parker, Brian, 697
Parker, David, 405
Parker, Dorothy, 697
Parker, Hershel, 595–6, 601
Parker, Kenneth, 721
Parker, Patricia L., 195, 210, 226–7, 227, 579
Parkinson, David, 156, 379–80
Parkinson, Kathleen, 663
Paroissien, David, 404
Parr, A.N., **214–19**
Parr, Susan, 662
Parrinder, Patrick, 492, 499, 504
Parry, Ann, 13, 418, 452, 489
Parsons, R.D., 235
Partridge, A.C., 475
Paschall, Douglas, 612
Passmann, Dirk F., 342, 343(2)
Paster, Gail Kern, 232
Patel, Toni, 736
Patey, Douglas Lane, 325, 334, 346
Patrick, Julian, 24
Patrides, C.A., 200, 286
Patten, Robert L., 404
Patterson, Annabel, 194, 275
Patterson, Mark R., 578
Paul, Elliot, 692
Paul, Sherman, 624
de Paul, Stephen, 596
Paulin, Tom, 7–8, 381–2

Pauschert, Uwe, 343
Payne, Deborah C., 311
Payne, Robert O., 171
Peacock, Alan J., 277(2), 627
Peacock, D. Keith, 552
Peake, Charles, 343, 505
Peake, Lonnie, 527
Peake, Sebastian, 527
Pearce, Donald, 543–4
Pearce, Howard D., 211, 441, 479, 594
Pearce, Richard, 499
Pearce, Sharyn, 748–9
Pearcy, Roy J., 174, 176
Pearlman, E., 222
Pearsall, Derek, 144, 152, 170, 172, 177
Pearson, David, 14(2)
Pearson, Michael, 691
Peattie, Roger W., 445(2), 451, 580
Pechter, Edward, 246, 247, 266
Peck, Daniel H., 590
Peck, Russell A., 192
Pecora, Vincent P., 502
Peden, William, 476
Pedersen, Susan, 325
Peirce, Jonathan, 771
Peltier, Jacqueline, 521
Pennar, Meirion, 521
Penner, Dick, 718
Pennybacker, Susan, 470
Perkins, Don, 380
Perloff, Marjorie, 19, 625, 640, 651
Perret, Marian D., 248
Perry, Constance M., 678
Perry, Ruth, 297–8, 325
Person, James E., 1
Person, Leland S. Jr, 606, 663
Persson, Gunnar, 108
Peterfreund, Stuart, 361
Peters, Edward N., 496
Peters, Hans, 105
Peters, Julie Stone, 12
Peterson, Carla L., 397–8
Peterson, Linda H., 424–5, 439
Peterson, Lorna, 531
Peterson, M. Jeanne, 466
de Petris, Carla, 504
Petro, Patrice, 57
Petry, Alice Hall, 659–60
Petter, Christopher Gordon, 255
Pettey, Homer B., 297
Pevere, Geoff, 762–3
Peverett, Michael, 105, 151–2
Pfeiffer, John R., 468
Pfordresher, John, 459(2)
Phelan, Herbert J., 287
Phelan, James, 41
Phelps, Donald, 694
Philip, Ian, 319
Philip, Jim, 576
Philips, Catherine, 382–3
Phillips, Helen, 189
Phillips, Robert, 693
Philp, Mark, 372
Pick, J.B., 522
Pickering, Kenneth, 238, 551, 560
Pickering, Oliver S., 157
Pickrel, Paul, 408, 416–17
Pierce, Peter, 756
Pierini, Patrizia, 71
Pike, Gerald, 663
Pilch, Herbert, 100–1
Pilecki, Gerard A., 384
Pilkington, A.C., 326
Pilkington, John, 678
Pinion, F.B., 416, 544, 633
Pinkney, Tony, **17–29**, 20, **39–41**, **51–62**
Pinney, Thomas, 417, 489–90, 491
Pinsker, Hans, 130
Pinsker, Sanford, 529, 691
Pinston, C. Alex Jr, 468
Pinto, Ana, 80
Piper, A.J., 120
Piper, W.B., 343
Pirie, David B., 225, 359
Pitavy-Souques, Danièle, 675
Pitcher, E.W., 12, 106, 338, 347, 352
Pitcher, Edward W.R., 586
Pitcher, John, 205
Pittock, Malcolm, 237, 238, 516
Pittock, Murray G.H., 351, 395, 438
Pitts, Ann, 84
Pitts, Walter, 77
Pla, Sandra, 478
Plank, Frans, 89(2)
Platz, Norbert H., 45
Plebe, Armando, 29
Płocińska, Barbara, 65
Poger, Sidney, 546
Poirier, Richard, 588
Pole, Rupert, 671
Polk, Noel, 666
Pollack, Harriet, 675
Pollack, Paulina S., 515–16
Pollak, Ellen, 332
Pollard, A.W., 9
Pollard, Phyllis, **702–22**
Pollard, William F., 143
Pollock, George H., 591
Pollock, Zailig, 768
Pomeroy, Ralph S., 327–8
Poncet, André, 602
Pondrom, Cyrena N., 628
Ponsford, Michael, 416
Poovey, M., 465–6
Pope, Alan H., 577
Pope, Deborah, 626
Pope, John C., 125
Portales, Marco, 690
Porter, Carolyn, 597
Porter, Catherine, 41
Porter, James I., 29, 37
Porter, Joanne, 399
Porter, Joseph A., 116, 249
Porter, Katherine Anne, 613
Porter, Peter, 388–9
Post, Michal, 98–9, 108(2)
Post, Robert M., 718
Postal, Paul M, 96(2)
Poster, Mark, 58
Postlethwaite, Diana, 428–9
Postlewait, Thomas, 429
Postma, Pamela, 580
Poston, Lawrence, 376(2)
Potkay, Adam, 346
Potter, Lois, 286
Poulson, Christine, 459

Pounds, Wayne, 680–1, 681
Poupard, Dennis, 480
Povsic, Frances F., 611
Powe, Bruce W., 697
Powell, Kirsten, 459
Powell, S., **146–9, 152–6, 159–60**
Powers, Lyall H., 603
Poynting, Jeremy, 726, 733
Prasad, Madhusudan, 735–6
Pratt, Mary Louise, 57
Praz, Mario, 387
Precosky, Don, 761
Preisler, Bent, 77
Prenshaw, Peggy Whitman, 675
Prescott, Anne Lake, 210
Prescott, Peter S., 614
Pressman, Richard S., 579, 670
Preston, Dennis R., 79
le Prevost, Christina, 336
Preyer, Robert O., 429
Pribek, Thomas, 598
Price, Curtis, 319
Price, Derrick, 477
Price, Steve, 667
Prickett, Stephen, 40, 355, 438
Priebe, Richard, 711–12
Primer, Irwin, 346
Prince, Gerald, 27
Prior, Sandra Pierson, 150, 179–80, 189
Pritchard, R.E., **194–201, 209–12**, 279
Probyn, Clive T., 343
Propas, Sharon W., 445, 450–1
Pruvot, Monique, 684
Pryse, Marjorie, 592, 618
Przybylowicz, Donna, 604
Puhvel, Martin, 181–2, 544
Purdy, Strother B., 125
Pybus, Cassandra, 755
Pykett, Lyn, **395–418**
Quartermain, Peter, 608–9
Quartermaine, Peter, 742–3
Quigley, Austin, 562
Quilligan, Maureen, 208, 227
Quinlan, Kieran, 580
Quint, David, 195, 226–7
Quintus, John Allen, 380
Quirk, Randolph, 64
Quirk, Thomas, 577
Rabaté, Jean-Michel, 500, 644–5
Rabb, J.D., 433
Rabey, David Ian, 550
Rabinow, Paul, 58, 59
de Rachewiltz, Mary, 647
Rackin, Phyllis, 240
Radford, Jean, 477(2)
Radloff, Bernhard, 655
Ragan, David Paul, 667
Ragland-Sullivan, Ellie, 43–4, 45
Rahman, Tariq, 496(2)
Rahming, Melvin B., 725
Railton, Stephen, 587–8, 588
Raina, Badri, 402
Rainbow, Bernarr, 429
Raine, Craig, 528
Raine, Kathleen, 542
Rainwater, Catherine, 619
Rajan, Tilottama, 31
Rajchman, John, 43
Ramachandran, C.N., 735
Ramakrishna, D., 736
Ramchand, Kenneth, 729
Rampersad, Arnold, 687–8
Ramraj, Victor, 723
Ramsey, Jonathan, 358
Ramsey, R. Vance, 177–8
Rand, N., 343
Rand, Nicholas, 46
Randall, Dale B.J., 271
Randall, Janet H., 90–1
Rands, Susan, 521
Rao, Raja, 738
Rao, Susheela N., 738
Rapaport, Herman, 33, 291
Rapf, Joanna E., 393
Rasmussen, Eric, 11, 217, 234, 238, 258
Rasporich, Beverly, 766
Raulet, Gérard, 21–2
Raval, Suresh, 484
Ravencroft, Arthur, 770
Ray, Martin, 486, 494
Ray, Robert H., 248–9, 279, 280
Raylor, Tim, 285
Raymond, Meredith B., 381
Raynaud, Claudine, 508
Rea, Joanne E., 501
Rea, John A., 105
Read, Allen, 68
Real, Hermann J., 335, 342(2), 343(2)
Redford, Bruce, 322, 341
Redgrave, G.R., 9
Redman, Tim, 646
Redmond, Christopher, 490
Redpath, Philip, 528
Reece, Shelley C., 534
Reed, John, 721
Reed, John R., 395, 425
Reed, Richard, 668
Reedy, Fr Gerard, 318
Reese, Steven, 506
Reeves, Charles Eric, 37
Regan, Stephen, **374–95**
Reid, Alec, 556
Reid, David G., 418
Reid, Fred, 415
Reid, Hugh, 336
Reidy, John, 105
Reilly, Catherine W., 540–1
Reilly, John M., 618
Reilly, Patrick, 519
Reiman, Donald, 358
Reising, Russell J., 571
Reiss, Edmund, 177
Relke, Diana, 772
Remnant, Mary, 554
van Remortel, Marijke, 108
Renoir, Alain, 122
Ress, Edmund, 143
Reuter, O.R., 202
Revard, Stella P., 287
Reverand, Cedric D. II, 306
Rex, Richard, 185(2)
Reynolds, Lloyd G., 647
Reynolds, Michael S., 608, 663–4
Reynolds, R.C., 346, 697

Ricard, Serge, 569–70
Rice, Michael, 717
Rich, Paul, 720–1
Richard, Claude, 614
Richards, Jeffrey H., 595
Richards, Mary P., 141
Richards, Melville, 110
Richardson, Janette, 185
Richardson, Malcolm, 155
Richardson, Robert D., 589–90
Richardson, Thomas C., 433
Richmond, Hugh, 251
Ricketts, Harry, 490
Rickford, John R., 73, 78, 79
Rickman, Phil, 478
Ricoeur, Paul, 52
Ricou, Laurie, 774
Riddell, James A., 277, 283
Riddy, Felicity J., 156
Riede, David G., 391
Riemenschneider, Dieter, 710
Riemer, A.P., 248, 755
van Riemsdijk, Henk, 66, 96
Rigaud, N.J., 312, 314–15
Riggio, Milla Cozart, 167
Riggio, Thomas P., 661
Rignall, J.M., 400(2)
Ring, Frances Kroll, 662
Ringe, Donald A., 585
Ringler, William A., 206
Rippy, Frances Mayhew, 334
Rissanen, Matti, 110, 122, 130
Ritchey, David, 302
Ritvo, Harriet, 466
Rivers, William E., 334
Rivière, Joan, 44
Rivkin, Julie, 606
Rizzo, Betty, 330, 338, 346
Robbins, J. Albert, 567
Roberts, David, 20
Roberts, Jane, 103, 140
Roberts, Joan Warthling, 255–6
Roberts, John, 428
Roberts, Ken, 449
Roberts, Marie, 4
Roberts, Mary, 744
Roberts, Philip, 552
Robertson, D.W. Jr, 143
Robertson, John, 328
Robertson, Mary F., 60
Robey, David, 22
Robinson, Charles, 360
Robinson, Forrest G., 598–9, 600
Robinson, Fred C., 65, 121–2, 123, 131
Robinson, Henry Morton, 508
Robinson, Jeffrey, 732
Robinson, John, 581
Robinson, Ken, 310
Robinson, Lillian S., 209
Robinson, Máiri, 109
Robson, Ann P., 456
Robson, Wallace W., 3
Roche, Thomas P. Jr, 210
Roderick, Rick, 54
Roditi, Edouard, 53, 680
Rodrigues, Santan, 736
Roe, Paddy, 740–1
Roe, Sue, 474
Roeder, Lynn M., 112
Rogers, Inge, 78
Rogers, James, 326
Rogers, Katharine M., 350
Rogers, Pat, 350
Rogers, William E., 175
Rogin, Michael Paul, 596
Rollason, D.W., 120, 140(2)
Rollyson, Carl E. Jr, 666
Romaine, Suzanne, 83
Ronan, Clifford J., 247, 249
Ronen, Ruth, 27, 113
Room, Adrian, 109
Roper, Alan, 307
Rorty, Richard, 42, 55, 58
von Rosador, Kurt Tetzeli, 249, 264, 560
Rose, Danis, 508
Rose, Jacqueline, 46, 47, 48, 412
Rose, Mary Beth, 196, 232
Rosenberg, Bruce A., 143
Rosenblatt, Louise M., 23(2)
Rosenblum, Dolores, 389
Rosenblum, Joseph, 404, 598
Rosenmaier, Rosamond R., 576
Rosenman, Ellen Bayuk, 508–9, 511
Rosenthal, Joel T., 135
Rosenthal, Rae, 514
Rosenwald, Lawrence, 577, 578
Rosier, Irène, 69
Rosowski, Susan J., 659
Ross, Alan, 477
Ross, Andrew, 626
Ross, Angus, 342–3
Ross, Bruce Clunies, 757, 758
Ross, Ian Campbell, 343
Ross, J.J., 387, 490
Ross, Jean W., 2
Ross, John Robert, 95–6
Ross, Malcolm, 762
Ross, Marlon B., 357
Ross, Michael L., 515
Rossi, Lee D., 523
Rosso, Stefano, 30–1
Roston, Murray, 280
Rothblatt, Sheldon, 410
Rothschild, Joyce, 535
Rothstein, Eric, 342
Rothwell, Kenneth S., 222
Roud, Steve, 320
Roussel, Roy, 348
Routh, Michael, 526
Rovit, Earl, 664–5
Rowe, Anne E., 614–15
Rowe, John Carlos, 569
Rowe, Karen E., 576
Rowe, Noel, 758, 759
Rowell, G., 331
Rowell, Geoffrey, 441
Rowell, George, 467
Rowland, Beryl, 181
Roy, Donald, 466–7
Roy, G. Ross, 338
Roy, John, 74
Royle, Nick, 29–39
Royot, Daniel, 579
Royster, Philip M., 689
Rozakic, Laurie N., 593

Rubach, Jerzy, 79
Rubens, Geoffrey, 440–1
Rubenstein, Jill, 530
Rubin, David, 472
Rubin, Louis D. Jr, 701
Rubin-Dorsky, Jeffrey, 583
Rudd, Niall, 336, 346
Ruddick, Bill, 336, 547
Rude, Donald W., 229, 249, 482, 487–8
Rudick, Michael, 531
Rudoe, Judy, 379
Rudwick, Martin H.S., 435
Rudy, Stephen, 26
Ruffner, Frederick G., 2–3
Rule, John, 331
Rumrich, John Peter, 287
Ruoff, A. LaVonne Brown, 611
Ruotolo, Lucio P., 509–10
Rupp, Gordon, 331
Ruppert, Peter, 199
Rusinko, Susan, 565
Russell, Delbert, 760
Russell, Jacqui, 256
Russell, Mariann B., 623
Russell, Norman, 398, 400
Russell, Ruth, 760
Ruszkiewicz, John J., 213
Ruth, Damian, 719
Rutherford, Andrew, 386–7, 387, 490
Rutherford, Anna, 731
Rutherford, Lois, 470
Ruud, Jay, 193
Ryals, Clyde de L., 380, 432
Ryan, J.S., 522
Ryan, Lyndall, 742
Ryan, Thomas A., 148
Sachs, Peter, 210
Sachs, Viola, 570
Sacks, Peter M., 375, 382, 387, 390
Sadler, Lynn Veach, 537–8
Sadrin, Anny, 71, 436
Sage, Lorna, 474
Sahel, Pierre, 241
Said, Edward, 18, 19, 58
Sale, Roger, 373
Salem, Daniel, 563
Salgãdo, Fenella, 214
Salgãdo, Gãmini, 214
Salick, Roydon, 733
Salingar, Leo, 226, 234, 235, 241, 246, 248(2), 259
Salmon, Rachel, 385
Salmon, Vivian, 69(2), 87, 216
Salusinszky, Imre, 757
Salviati, Yvette, 179
Salwak, Dale, 534
Salzberg, Joel, 686
Salzman, Jack, 608
Salzman, Paul, 303, 755
Sam, Agnes, 719
Samaan, Angele, 200
Sambrook, James, 326
Sammells, Neil, 565
Sammons, Todd H., 291
Samuels, M.L., 81–2
Sánchez, Francisca, 76–7
Sandbach, M., 439
Sandefur, John, 78
Sander, Reinhard, 727
Sanderlin, George, 187, 193
Sanders, Charles Richard, 432
Sanders, Valerie, 400, 439
Sandiford, Keith A., 690
Sandler, Robert, 226
Sandulescu, C. George, 503, 503–4, 505
Sankoff, David, 76
Sarbu, Aladar, 569
Sarkar, Shyamal Kumar, 233
Sarkissian, Adele, 2, 480
Sasaki, Michiru, 233
Saslow, James M., 197
Sauer, Hans, 148
Saunders, Brian, 596–7
Saunders, Gill, 458
Saunders, Judith P., 586
Savage, D.S., 524
Savory, Jerold, 452
Sawada, Paul, 200
Sawyer, Paul, 339, 429, 468, 564
Sayers, Janet, 45
Scall, James V., 496
Scanlan, Margaret, 475, 532
Scanlon, Thomas F., 266
Scanlon, Tony, 742
Scattergood, John, 200
Schabert, Ina, 229
Schafer, Elizabeth, 269
Schaffner, Perdita, 658
Schalkwyk, David, 716–17
Schall, Ekkehard, 221
Schapiro, Barbara Ann, 496–7
Scheick, William J., 418, 491, 567, 619
Scheps, Walter, 156
Scherr, Arthur, 112
Scherr, Jennifer, 111
Schevill, James, 237
Schibanoff, Susan, 182, 200
Schlaf, Johannes, 229
Schleifer, Ronald, 32–3, 33, 619
Schleiner, Louise, 210
Schlesinger, George, 183
Schlossman, Beryl, 500
Schlueter, Kurt, 525(2)
Schmidgall, Gary, 237, 237–8, 238
Schmidt, A.V.C., 152
Schmidt, Barbara Quinn, 455
Schmidt, J.N., 343
Schmidt, Johann N., 470
Schmidt, Nancy J., 702
Schneider, Alan, 557
Schneider, Elisabeth, 383
Schnuttgen, Hildegard, 169
Schoeck, Richard J., 200
Schoenbaum, Samuel, 214, 224
Schofield, Mary Anne, 325, 348, 363, 530
Scholes, Robert, 19
Schonhorn, Manuel, 343, 349
Schor, Naomi, 49
Schork, R.J., 352
Schrank, Bernice, 561
Schrickx, Willem, 258

Schroeder, Natalie, 404
Schubnell, Matthias, 690
Schueller, Malini, 590
Schufreider, Gregory, 39
Schuldiner, Michael, 578
Schulman, Grace, 641–2
Schulte, Edvige, 389, 460
Schulz, Max F., 328, 423
Schulz, Muriel, 77
Schulze, Frank, 714–15
Schuman, Samuel, 178
Schwab, Gabriele, 45
Schwartz, Carol A., 661
Schwartz, Murray M., 45
Schwarz, Daniel R., 17, 496–7
Schwarzbach, F.S., 423
Schwehn, Mark R., 591
Schweickart, Patrocinio P., 51, 181–2, 325
Schweitzer, Darrell, 478
Schweitzer, Edward C., 179–80
Schwenger, Peter, 38
Scobie, Stephen, 774
Scolnicov, Hanna, 267
Scott, Charles T., 85
Scott, Gail, 761
Scott, Michael, 562
Scott, Nathan A. Jr, 431(2), 443
Scott, Patrick, 452, 518, 708
Scott, William O., 249
Scott-Fox, Lorna, 36
Scouten, Arthur H., 301(2), 307–8
Scragg, D.G., 137
Scrimgeour, Pat Dale, 547
Seaman, David M., 184
Seary, Peter, 346
Seavey, Ormond, 587–8
Sebba, Anne, 555
Sebba, Mark, 72, 73, 91
Seccombe, M., 12, 303
Secor, Robert, 577
Secord, James A., 435, 436
Sedge, Douglas, 254
Sedgwick, Eve Kosofsky, 606
Seed, David, 499, 575, 605–6, **608–21, 656–96**
Seed, John, 464–5
Seelye, John, 600
Seidel, Michael, 473
Seigel, Catharine F., 235–6
Sekine, Masaru, 475
Selden, Raman, 306
Selkirk, Elisabeth O., 86
Sell, Roger D., 405
Selley, April, 584–5
Sellin, Bernard, 529
Sellin, Paul R., 272
Seltzer, Mark, 602
Selvon, Samuel, 724
Sena, John F., 333–4, 335
Sendy, John, 750
Senick, Gerard J., 2
Senn, Fritz, 502, 505
Senn, Werner, 743
Seppänen, Aimo, 97, 99
Seppänen, Ruth, 97
Serpell, Michael, 289
Sessions, William A., 201
Seuren, Pieter A.M., 72
Severac, Alain, 708–9
Sewell, Ernestine P., 679
Seymour, M.C., 192
Seymour-Smith, Martin, 707
Shaheen, Mohammed, 439
Shannon-Mangan, Ellen, 395
Shapard, Robert, 614
Shapcott, Tom, 759
Shapiro, Fred, 109
Sharkey, Michael, 753
Sharma, Manjula, 116, 558
Sharp, Richard, 331
Sharp, Ronald A., 234
Sharpe, J.A., 329
Sharpe, William, 451, 460
Sharratt, Bernard, 144, 200
Shatto, Susan, 391
Shattock, Joanne, 449, 456
Shaw, Harry B., 624
Shaw, Judith Davis, 143, 155
Shaw, Marion, 474
Shaw, Patrick W., 595
Shaw, Philip M., 112
Shaw, William P., 221
Shawcross, John T., 279, 280, 286, 286–7, 296
Shealey, Daniel, 591(2)
Sheehy, Donald G., 638
Shefer, Elaine, 459
Shepherd, Simon, 197, 264
Sherbo, Arthur, 230, 306–7, 334–5, 337
Sheridan, Niall, 520
Sherman, Sara W., 603
Shevelow, Kathryn, 51, 325
Shimada, Takau, 344, 349, 352(2)
Shimkin, David, 588
Shinebourne, Janice, 724
Shloss, Carol, 500
Shoaf, R.A., 184
Shockey, Linda, 82
Shores, David L., 111
Shortt, S.E.D., 466
Showalter, Elaine, 48, 220, 397, 418
Shrimpton, Nicholas, 222
Shuger, Debora K., 145
Shullenberger, William, 292
Shulman, Sandra, 348
Shuttleworth, Sally, 411, 429
Sichelschmidt, Lorenz, 99
Siebert, Donald T., 346
Siegmund-Schultze, Dorothea, 163
Sigelman, Lee, 674
Sillars, Stuart, **299–302, 311–15, 319**
Silliman, Ron, 610–11
Silver, Carole, 388
Silverman, Hugh J., 37
Silverman, Toby, 700
Simard, Rodney, 249
Simmonds, Roy S., 670
Simon, Elliott M., 207–8
Simon, Irène, 309, 528
Simon, Richard Keller, 24
Simon, Ulrich, 355
Simons, Judith, 348
Simonson, Gustave, 347
Simont, Juliette, 54
Simpson, David, 245,

371, 574, 597
Simpson, James, 152(3), 175, 191
Simpson, Janice C., 771
Simpson, Lewis P., 678–9
Simpson, Mercer, 548
Simpson, Paul, 112–17
Simpson, Roger, 353, 368
Sinclair, J., 109
Sindell, Gerald Seth, 671
Sinfield, Alan, 207, 249, 391–2
Singh, G., 3
Singley, Carol J., 603
Sirmai, Geoffrey, 759
Sitterson, Joseph, 356
Skaff, William, 636–7
Skala, Diana, 761
Skandera, Laura, 25–6
Skarbarnicki, Anne M., 433
Skårdal, Dorothy, 569
Skilton, David, 413, 430
Skinner, John, 663
Skinner, Katherine, 719
Sklenicka, Carol, 515
Skretkowicz, Victor, 208
Slatin, John M., 642
Slemon, Stephen, 728
Sless, David, 28
Slevin, Gerard, 496
Slide, Anthony, 697–8
Slights, Camille Wells, 233
Sloan, John, 417
Slocum, Sally K., 187
Sloman, Judith, 305–6, 307
Slote, Bernice, 659
Slotkin, Richard, 570, 584
Small, Ian, 400, 402, 442(2)
Small, Vernon, 27
Smallwood, V.R.L., 239–40
Smart, Barry, 58
Smart, Veronica, 112
Smidt, Kristian, 231–2
Smilowitz, Erika, 730
Smith, Bernard, 759–60
Smith, David C., 492
Smith, Debra Morris, 321
Smith, Esther Y., 704–5
Smith, Gayle L., 597
Smith, Graeme Kinross, 757
Smith, Grahame, 525–6
Smith, Grover, 494
Smith, Henry Nash, 570
Smith, Honor Ford, 731
Smith, J.H., 346
Smith, Joan, 464
Smith, Joseph H., 42
Smith, Julia, 441
Smith, Julia J., 308
Smith, Lorrie, 639
Smith, Louise Z., 364
Smith, Macklin, 180
Smith, Margaret M., 10, 320
Smith, Margarette, 343
Smith, Michael, 253–73
Smith, Nancy Ann, 649
Smith, Norval, 72–3
Smith, Olivia, 61
Smith, Paul, 320, 665
Smith, Phillip Thurmond, 463
Smith, Sarah W.R., 369
Smith, Stan, 539(2)
Smith, Sydney, 434
Smits, E.R., 144
Smock, Ann, 38–9
Snape, Ray, 532
Snead, James A., 666
Snell, K.D.M., 465
Snider, Alvin, 292, 308
Snyder, Robert Lance, 370
Sokol, Barnett J., 42
Sollors, Werner, 571(2), 571
Solomon, Eric, 512
Solomon, Harry M., 314
Solomon, Robert, 384
Sontag, Susan, 699
Soper, Kate, 19–20
Sørensen, Knud, 89, 107
Sorge, Thomas, 242
Sosna, Morton, 18
de Sousa, Geraldo U., 266
Sowards, J.K., 199
Sowell, Thomas, 51
Spacks, Patricia Meyer, 366
Spade, Paul Vincent, 160
Spadoni, Carl, 16
Spafford, Roswell, 533
Spanier, Sandra Whipple, 673
Spater, George, 456–7
Spatt, Hartley S., 454
Speaight, George, 471
Spear, Hilda D., 497
Spearing, A.C., 170
Spears, Jeffrey L., 429
Specht, Henrik, 173
Speck, W.A., 343
Spector, Susan, 221
Speitel, H.H., 83
Spence, Martin, 280
Spencer, Jane, 303, 348(2)
Spencer, Jenny, 560
Spencer, Luke, 629
Spender, Dale, 348
Spender, Stephen, 519
Sperber, Dan, 66
Sperry, Stuart M., 360
Spieckermann, Marie-Luise, 342
Spilka, Mark, 665
Spillers, Hortense J., 592, 618
Spinrad, Phoebe S., 271
Spivak, Gayatri, 33, 48
Spoo, Robert E., 506
Sporre, Dennis J., 220
Sprague, Claire, 533
Sprengnether, Madelon, 197, 245
Sproxton, Birk, 762
Squier, Charles L., 270
Squier, Susan M., 511
Squillace, Robert, 416
Srebrnik, Patricia Thomas, 457
Srigley, Michael, 245
Srinath, C.H., 737
Srivastava, K.G., 393
Stack, Frank, 332
Stahl, John Daniel, 600
Staines, David, 766
Stalker, James C., 75
Stallybrass, Peter, 55–6, 323
Stamm, Rudolf, 246
Stanley, E.G., 126, 127
Stanley, Marni L., 762
Stannard, Martin, 524–5
Stanton, Domna C., 49
Stape, J.H., 487(2)

Stapleton, Timothy J., 37
Stargardt, Ute, 143
Starnes, Leland, 697
Starr, Kevin, 602
Starzyk, Lawrence J., 376–7, 423–4, 424
Staten, Henry, 485
Stavel, Nora Foster, 387
Staves, Susan, 325, 348
Stay, Byron L., 594
Stczynska, Adela, 406
Stead, C.K., 538
Stedman, Jane W., 430, 452
Steele, James, 766
Steele, Jeffrey, 580
Steele, Peter, 352
Steele, Thomas J., 385
Steig, Michael, 414
Stein, Dieter, 88
Stein, Gabriele, 68
Stein, Karen F., 689
Stein, Rita, 479
Steinberg, Erwin R., 506
Steiner, George, 19
Steiner, Roger, 68
Stemmler, Theo, 147
Stempel, Wolf-Dieter, 116
Stephens, John, 205
Stephens, John Russell, 432
Stephens, Kevin, 470
Steppe, Wolfhard, 503
Stepto, Robert B., 571, 592
Stern, Karen, 153
Stern, Milton, 596
Sternberg, Ellen W., 388
Sternberg, Paul R., 577–8
Stetson, Erlene, 624
Steven, Laurence, 515
Stevens, David, 479
Stevens, John, 157–8
Stevenson, John Allen, 351
Stevenson, John W., 386
Stevenson, Randall, 474
Stevenson, W.H., 708
Stewart, Charlotte, 346
Stewart, Donald, 71
Stewart, Jack F., 515, 546
Stewart, Stanley, 279–80
Stich, K.P., 765
Stigant, Paul, 60, 323
Stiles, Patrick, 103
Stillman, Robert E., 207
Stimpson, Catharine R., 49
St John-Stevas, Norman, 432
Stobie, Margaret, 765
Stock, Lorraine Kochanske, 179
Stocker, Margarita, 277, 282(2)
Stoicheff, R. Peter, 648
Stokes, Edward, 403, 410
Stollman, Samuel S., 293
Stone, Carole, 603
Stone, James S., 414
Stone, Marjorie, 379
Stone, Robert, 616
Storey, Mark, 359
Storey, Michael L., 524
Storr, Anthony, 528
Story, G.M., 771
Stouck, Mary-Ann, 770
Stourac, Richard, 550–1
Stovel, Nora Foster, 490, 767
Stover, Leon, 492
Strahan, Jack, 613
Strang, Sondra J., 494
Stratford, Philip, 764–5, 768
Stratmann, Gerd, 147
Straub, Deborah A., 480
Straub, Kristina, 348
Strauss, Jennifer, 745
Strauss, Jürgen, 104–5
Streitberger, William R., 165
Strelov, Michael, 588
Strickland, Geoffrey, 527
Strom, Paul, 169
Strong, Roy, 273, 276
Stroupe, John H., 246, 259
Struever, Nancy S., 70, 304
Strychacz, Thomas F., 594, 660
Stuby, Anna Maria, 405
Stuhlmann, Günther, 524
Sturdy, David, 276
Sturgeon, Tandy, 631
Sturgess, Keith, 255
Stutman, Suzanne, 499
Styan, J.L., 300–1
Style, Colin, 722
Sugunasiri, Suwanda, 770
Suleiman, Susan Robin, 51
Sullivan, Patrick, 578
Sultan, Stanley, 506
Sultana, Donald, 364
Summerfield, H., 738
Summerson, John, 330
Sumner, Rosemary, 528–9
Sundquist, Eric J., 591–2, 598
Super, Robert H., 430
Suster, Gerald, 201–2
Sutcliffe, David, 73
Sutherland, James, 303–4
Sutherland, John, 13(2), 401, 414, 448, 453–4
Sutherland, Kathryn, 371
Sutherland, L.S., 121, 327
Sutton, Alan, 429
Sutton, Anne F., 154
Sutton, John L. Jr, 209
Sutton, Max Keith, 395
Suvin, Darko, 221
Suzuki, Seiichi, 80
Sverdlik, Steven, 328
Swales, Martin, 4, 406
Swanick, Eric L., 760
Swann, Charles, 403, 430, 447, 569, 584, 598
Swanson, Alice, 612
Swanson, R.N., 151
Swarbrick, Andrew, 547
Swartzlander, Susan, 508
Swenson, Karen, 129
Swift, Katherine, 14
Swindells, Julia, 425
Swiss, Margo, 288
Sykes, Arlene, 755
Sylvia, Richard A., 545
Szarmach, Paul E., 118(2), **132–41**, 137(2)
Szczypien, Jean M., 487
Szilagyi, Stephen, 333
Szilassy, Zoltan, 698
Szirtes, George, 549
Szittya, Penn R., 142–3
Szondi, Peter, 40

Szwedek, Aleksander, 65
Tabor, Stephen, 643–4
Tabouret-Keller, Andrée, 74, 77–8
Takada, Kenichi, 668
Takada, Shigeki, 246
Tallmadge, John, 590
Tambling, Jeremy, 407
Tanner, Tony, 365, 487
Tanselle, G. Thomas, 9, 568, 596
Tar, Zoltan, 52
Tarnawski, Wit, 482
Tarr, Rodger L., 381, 433
Tasch, Peter A., 308, 334, 347
Tate, Shirley, 73
Tatum, James, 294
Tausky, Thomas E., 751, 768(2), 768
Tavormina, M. Teresa, 689
Taylor, Andrew, 758, 759
Taylor, Anthony Brian, 202, 212, 237, 265, 277
Taylor, Anya, 356
Taylor, Archer, 11
Taylor, Beverly, 394
Taylor, Charles, 58
Taylor, D.J., 529
Taylor, Dennis, 382
Taylor, Gary, 87, 214, 215, 215–16
Taylor, Irene, 368
Taylor, James, 247
Taylor, Jenny, 533
Taylor, Jerome, 677
Taylor, Neil, 222
Taylor, Patrick, 734
Taylor, Paul Beekman, 125
Taylor, Richard C., 311, 341
Teague, Frances N., 218, 248, 291
Tedesco, Janis, 534
Tedford, Barbara Wilkie, 675–6
Temperley, Nicholas, 429–30
Temple, Mary Kay, 126
Templeman, Ian, 740
Tener, Robert H., 5, 351, 437, 450
Tennant, Emma, 474
Tennenhouse, Leonard, 227, 239, 240
Tennyson, G.B., 374–5
Terasawa, Yoshio, 109
Terrell, Carroll F., 627
Teskey, Gordon, 209, 292, 293
Teunissen, John J., 768
Thaler, Estelle Manette, 559
Thesen, Sharon, 773
Thickstun, Margaret Olofson, 316–17
Thieme, John, 730–1, **738–60**, 756–7, 765
Thomas, Audrey, 762
Thomas, Brook, 506
Thomas, Caitlin, 546
Thomas, Clara, 766
Thomas, David, 512
Thomas, Deborah A., 404
Thomas, James, 614
Thomas, Joyce, 512
Thomas, Keith, 4
Thomas, M. Wynn, 580
Thomas, Patrick, 297
Thomas, Peter D.G., 329
Thomas, Ronald R., 418, 527
Thomas, Sidney, 242
Thompson, F.M.L., 428
Thompson, Helen, 751
Thompson, James, 367
Thompson, Lee, 771–2
Thompson, Pauline A., 124
Thompson, Tom, 751
Thompson-Furnival, Julian, 414
Thomsen, Christen Kold, 569
Thomson, Alastair W., 392(2)
Thomson, Leslie, 270, 561–2
Thomson, Peter, 219, 220, 469
Thorn, Frank, 111
Thornburg, Linda, 93–4
Thorne, J.P., 151
Thorne, James P., 97, 108
Thorne, Marilyn, 529
Thorne, Robert, 470
Thornton, Weldon, 476
Thorpe, Douglas, 280, 360
Thorpe, Michael, 774
Thorson, C.C., 343
Thrane, Torben, 105
Thundy, Zacharias P., 105, 125
Thurin, Susan Schoenbauer, 407
Tiedmann, Rolf, 53
Tiessen, Hildegard Froese, 772
Tiessen, Paul, 771–2
Tighe, Carl, 553
Timko, Michael, 381
Timmerman, John H., 669–70
Timo, Helen A., 440
Tinkler-Villani, Valeria, 352
Tintner, Adeline R., 234–5, 587, 603–4, 606, 656–7
Tippens, Darryl, 295
Titley, E. Brian, 771
Tobin, J.J.M., 204, 236, 247
Todd, Dennis, 334
Todd, Jane Marie, 30, 31, 42
Todd, Janet, 324
Todd, Loreto, 64
Todorov, Tzvetan, 556
Toker, Leona, 27
Tolchin, Neal, 597
Toliver, Harold, 276–7
Tolkien, Christopher, 522
Tolson, Andrew, 59
Toomey, Deirdre, 543
Topham, J., 626–7
Topia, André, 499–500
Torchiana, Donald T., 501, 542
Torgovnick, Marianna, 512–13, 604, 683
Torkar, Roland, 140
Torok, Maria, 46
Torpey, John, 55
Torti, Anna, 155, 170–1
Tortosa, Francisco Garciá, 505

Toth, Karl, 104
Tottie, Gunnel, 108
Toulouse, Teresa, 574
Townsend, Kim, 591
Tracey, Gerard, 441
Trachtenberg, Alan, 570
Tracy, Robert, 405
Traherne, Joseph B. Jr., 138
Trail, George, 387
Transue, Pamela J., 509
Traubitz, Nancy Baker, 697
Traugott, Elizabeth Closs, 99–100, 105–6
Tray, F.S., 347
Treadwell, Michael, 342
Treglown, Jeremy, 5
Trehearne, Brian, 772
Treichler, Paula, 23
Treip, Mindele Anne, 288
Trela, D.J., 433–4
Tremaine, Louis, 688
Tremlett, George, 546
Tribe, Keith, 56
Trickett, Rachel, 330
Tricomi, A.H., 262
Trigg, Stephanie, 755
Trindade, W. Ann, 154
Tripp, Raymond P. Jr, 126, 180
Troike, Rudolf C., 83
Trotter, David, 545
Trousdale, Marion, 216
Trudgill, Peter, 67, 75
Trump, Martin, 718
Trussler, Simon, 256(4), 313
Tsaloumas, Dimitris, 744
Tucker, Lindsey, 532
Tudor-Craig, Pamela, 275, 295
Tulloch, Graham, 364
Tuman, Myron, 71
Tuohy, Frank, 475
Turco, Lewis Putnam, 627
Turnbull, Gordon, 347
Turner, Chris, 45
Turner, Graeme, 748, 757
Turner, Jon, 357
Turner, Kenneth, 72–9
Turner, Robert, 202(2)
Turner, Roger, 328
Turner, Tramble T., 564
Ty, Eleanor, 337, 346
Tydeman, William, 164, 268
Tyler, Joan, 587
Tyler, Sharon, 265
Tymn, Marshall B., 478
Tytell, John, 616–17
Ubersfeld, Anne, 556
Uffelman, Larry K., 401, 452, 453
Ugrinsky, Alexej, 340
Uhart, Marie-Claire, 151
Uhlig, Claus, 424
Ujhazy, Maria, 597
Ulmer, Gregory, 33, 33–4
Umeh, Marie Linton, 710
Unrue, Darlene Harbour, 675
Urdang, Laurence, 2–3
Urkowitz, Steven, 216–17
Usin, Léa V., 775
Usmani, Z.A., 248
Vaglio, Carla Marengo, 504
Valente, Joseph, 364
Valentine, Virginia, 131
Valéri-Tomaszuk, Paola, 204–5
Vance, John A., 307, 346
Vance, Norman, 326, 398
Vanden Bossche, Chris R., 394, 405, 432, 433
Van den Berg, Sara, 45
Vander Motten, J.P., 311, 525
Van der Weyer, Robert, 275
Van Doren, Carl, 613
Van Driesche, John, 590
Van Hook, J.W., 281
Van Leer, David, 588
Van Spanckeren, Kathryn, 515
Van Wart, Alice, 770
Varey, Simon, 341, 349–50
Vargish, Thomas, 399
Varsava, Jerry A., 667
Varty, Kenneth, 153
Vasbinder, Samuel Holmes, 368
Vassallo, Peter, 359
Vaughan, W.E., 326
Vautier, Marie, 768
Veeder, William, 368–9, 369, 605
Velz, John W., 218, 236
Vendler, Helen, 361
Venegoni, Charles L., 122
Venuti, Lawrence, 273
Verduin, Kathleen, 515
Verene, Donald Phillip, 505
Verheijen, Ron, 101
Verleun, Jan, 488, 533
Verma, Rajiva, 249
Versi, Anver, 715
Verstraeten, Pierre, 54
Vey-Miller, Marguerite M., 245
Veyriras, Paul, 427–8
Vichy, Thérèse, 566
Vickers, Brian, 70, 229, 304
Vickers, Michael, 249
Vickers, Nancy J., 49, 208, 227
Vidal, Gore, 693
Vienken, Heinz J., 335, 342(2), 343(2)
Viereck, Wolfgang, 76(2)
Vieth, David, 309
Vincent, Bernard, 680
Vincent, David, 419
Vinson, Audrey L., 689–90
Vipond, Douglas, 115–16
Viscusi, Robert, 493
Visser-Fuchs, Livia, 154
Viswanathan, S., 249
Vogeler, Martha, 468
Voloshin, Beverly R., 579, 586–7
Volsik, Paul, 549
Von Frank, Albert J., 573–4
Vonwiller, Julian, 78
Voorbij, J.B., 144
de Vries, Jetty, 488
Vriesema, P.C.A., 9
Wack, Mary F., 187
Waddington, Raymond B., 280
Wade, Michael, 717
Wade, Sidney, 150
Wade, Stephen, 560
Wagenknecht, Edward, 579

Wagner. Anton, 775
Wagner, Linda W., 619, 665
Wagner, Norbert, 112
Wagoner, Mary S., 522
Wah, Fred, 773
Wahba, Magdi, 346
Wain, John, 6
Wakelin, Martyn F., 76, 82
Walburg, Lori, 644
Walch, Günter, 242
Walcott, Derek, 653
Walhout, Donald, 384
Walker, Brenda, 739
Walker, I.M., 585
Walker, Jeffrey, 577
Walker, John, 340
Walker, Julia M., 278, 293
Walker, Kim, 12
Walker, Margaret, 618
Walkiewicz, Edward P., 684
Wall, Cheryl A., 687
Wall, G.R., 327
Wall, Richard, 503
Wallace, David, 169
Wallace, Emily Mitchell, 647
Wallace, James D., 584
Wallace, John M., 250, 304
Wallace, Robert K., 408
Wallech, Steven, 331
Waller, Gary, 196, 206
Walmsley, Anne, 724–5
Walser, Richard, 668
Walsh, John, 475
Walsh, Marcus, 338
van der Walt, A.G.P., 120
Walter, James, 385, 675
Walters, Chris, 470
Walzer, Michael, 58
Wandor, Michelene, 552–3
Wang, H. Samuel, 85–6
Ward, Geoffrey, 394
Ward, J.P., 429
Ward, Michael R., 715
Ware, Tracy, 771
Warhol, Robyn R., 409
Warner, John M., 506
Warner, Malcolm, 458
Warner, Martin, 439
Warner, Nicholas O., 589
Warner, Richard G., 100
Warner, William Beatty, 34, 38
Warning, Rainer, 116
Warren, Austin, 383
Warren, Joyce M., 572
Warren, Robert Penn, 596
Warren, Roger, 220–1, 221
Washington, Mary Helen, 687
Wasserman, George, 308–9
Wasserman, Julian N., 149, 173, 179
Wasson, John M., 148–9, 163
Watanabe, Toshio, 461
Watego, Cliff, 741
Waterhouse, Ruth, 133–4
Watermeier, Daniel J., 220
Waterston, Elizabeth, 773
Watkins, Charlotte C., 456
Watkins, Daniel P., 352
Watkins, Floyd C., 641, 676
Watkinson, Ray, 440, 440–1
Watney, John, 527
Watson, Andrew G., 15
Watson, Don, 751
Watson, George, 519
Watson, Graeme J., 281
Watson, J.R., 371
Watson, Jeanie, 389
Watson, Stephen, 718
Watson, Thomas Ramey, 294
Watt, R.J.C., 217
Watts, Cedric, 483(2), 483
Watts, Richard J., 97
Waugh, Auberon, 525
Wayne, Joyce, 771
Weatherby, Harold, 210
Weatherhead, A. Kingsley, 640
Webb, Kaye, 527
Webb, Phyllis, 772
Weber, Burton J., 295
Weber, Harold, 299, 313
Weber, Jean Jacques, 117
Webley, Irene A., 28–9
Weedon, Margaret, 247
Weekes, Ann, 536
Weightman, Doreen, 26
Weightman, John, 26, 586
Weil, Judith, 268
Weimer, Joan Myers, 572
Weinreich, Regina, 681
Weinstein, Mark, 715
Weintraub, Stanley, 447, 467, 498, 564
Weis, L.P., 771
Weis, René J.A., **201–9**, 248
Weise, Judith, 112
Weiss, Jonathan, 774–5
Weixlman, Joe, 618
Welburn, Andrew J., 361
Weldon, Fay, 518
Wellbery, David E., 18
Wells, G.A., 347
Wells, Robin Headlam, 239, 241–2
Wells, Stanley, 87, 214, 215, 224, 235
Wells, Susan, 23
Wells, William H.G., 86, 87
Wełna, Jerzy, 79
Wentersdorf, Karl P., 183, 289
Werman, Golda, 293
Werstine, Paul, 242
Wertheim, Albert, 720
Wertheim, Stanley, 602
Wesker, Arnold, 566
Wess, Robert, 312
West, Gilian, 217
West, James L.W. III, 660–1, 670
West, Robert H., 204
Westall, Mary, 638
Westendorp, Tjebbe, 599–600
Westergaard, Marit R., 100
Westlund, Joseph, 234
Wexler, Joyce, 498
Whale, John, 369–73, 371

Whalen, Terry, 547
Whallon, William, 242
Wheeler, David M., 344
Wheeler, Elizabeth, 433
Wheeler, Kathleen, 355
Wheeler, Richard P., 227–8
Wheeler, Thomas, 213
Whitaker, Rosemary, 572
Whitaker, Thomas, 557
White, Allon, 55–6, 323
White, Bruce A., 13
White, Curtis, 613
White, Hayden, 19
White, Hugh, 151
White, J.D., 201
White, Norman, 385
White, Peter, 576–7
White, R.S., 45, 232, 244, 246–7, 473–4
White, Ray Lewis, 670
White, Sam, 692
White, William, 580, 583
Whitehead, Angela, 417
Whitehead, John, 519
Whitelaw, Billie, 556
Whiteman, Bruce, 13
Whiting, Charles G., 700
Whitley, John S., 599
Whitmore, Daniel, 364
Whitney, Patricia, 772
Whittaker, Stephen, 501
Whyte, Hamish, 546
Wickens, Glen, 416
Wickham, Gary, 58–9
Widdowson, Peter, 60, 323, 415
Widmer, Kingsley, 515, 526
Wiener, Joel H., 454, 456
Wierzbicka, Anna, 78
Wiesenfarth, Joseph, 366
Wieser, Elizabeth, 98
Wight, Crocker, 545
Wight, Doris T., 502
Wikander, Matthew H., 5, 235, 263
Wilbur, Richard, 640, 692
Wilcher, Robert, 282
Wilcox, Helen, 274–85
Wilcox, Lance, 242
Wilcox, Michael, 554
Wilcox, Timothy, 458
Wilding, Michael, 753, 758
Wilentz, Gay, 728
Wiles, David, 165
Wilhelm, Albert E., 685–6, 691
Wilhelm, James J., 146
Wilkinson, Jane, 728
Wilkinson, Oliver Marlow, 521
Wilks, John S., 247
Willbern, David, 245
Willems, Michèle, 222, 234
Willems, Raymond, 234
William, Luis, 725–6
Williams, Bruce, 759
Williams, Carolyn, 237
Williams, Donald H., 590
Williams, Edwin, 66, 96
Williams, Gary Jay, 213
Williams, Marcellette G., 680
Williams, Mark, 527
Williams, Merryn, 362, 412(2)
Williams, Michael, 365–6
Williams, Paul, 679
Williams, Raymond, 56
Williams, Robert W., 334
Williams, Sherley Anne, 687
Williamson, Karina, 338
Williamson, Keith, 81–2
Williamson, Marilyn L., 231
Willson, Robert F. Jr, 222, 247
Wilmerding, John, 340
Wilmshurst, Rea, 760
Wilson, Angus, 350
Wilson, Charles, 331
Wilson, Christopher P., 575, 603
Wilson, David, 427
Wilson, Deirdre, 66
Wilson, Dudley, 202
Wilson, G.R., 244
Wilson, Gordon Anthony, 160
Wilson, J. Lary, 386
Wilson, K.J., 199
Wilson, K.M., 387, 489
Wilson, Katharina M., 180, 181
Wilson, Penelope, 325
Wilson, Richard, 240–1
Wilson, Sharon R., 767
Wiltenburg, Robert, 237
Windeatt, Barry, 170
Windsor, Gerard, 749
Wing, Betsy, 50
Wing, Nathaniel, 26–7
Wingrove, David, 479
Winks, Robin W., 763
Winn, James A., 304
Winner, Viola Hopkins, 591
Winslow, Kathryn, 671
Winterson, Jeanette, 369
Winterton, Gregory, 386
Wirth-Nester, Hana, 407
Wirtjes, Hanneke, 152
Witemeyer, Hugh, 646
Witke, Joanne, 355
Witte, Bernd, 53
Wittenberg, Judith Bryant, 416
Wittig, Joseph S., 139
Wittreich, Joseph, 294–5
Wiznitzer, Eileen, 545
Wodak, Ruth, 77
Wohlfarth, Irving, 53(2)
Wolf, Bryan, 597
Wolff, Cynthia Griffin, 581
Wolff, Richard D., 58
Wolff, Robert Lee, 420
Wolford, Chester, 593–4
Wolin, Richard, 57, 59
Wölk, Gerhard, 525
Womack, Peter, 266, 274
Womersley, David, 369
Wong, Ansel, 73
Wood, Michael, 576
Wood, Nigel, 342, 361–2
Wood, Philip, 54
Woodbridge, L., 211
Woodcock, Bruce, 726
Woodcock, George, 680, 768, 772
Wooden, Warren W., 276
Woodfield, Malcolm, 437, 450
Woodroffe, Graham, 562–3
Woods, Anthony, 65–6
Woods, Leigh, 220, 339
Woods, Marjorie Curry, 172–3

Woods, Michael, 445
Woods, Samuel H. Jr, 347
Woods, William, 71
Woodson, Jon, 623
Woodward, Kathleen, 45
Woodward, Robert H., 669
Woolford, John, 431
Woollacott, Janet, 59
Woolley, David L.T., 317, 341, 342
Woolmer, J. Howard, 10, 10–11
Woolrych, Austin, 295
Wordsworth, Jonathan, 16, 356, 370
Wormleighton, Simon, 540
Worth, George J., 420
Worth, Katharine, 558
Worthen, W.B., 219, 246
Wotton, George, 415
Woudhuysen, H.R., 1–16, 206, 208
Wren-Lewis, John, 495
Wright, Constance S., 192
Wright, Derek, 712
Wright, Glenn P., 510
Wright, Margaret, 160
Wright, Stephen K., 155
Wright, Susan, 83
Wright, T.R., 399, 430
Wright, Thomas F., 70
Wurtele, Douglas, 185
Wyatt, Bryan N., 584
Wyatt, David, 615
Wyatt, Jean, 510–11, 537
Wymer, Rowland, 262, 264
Yachnin, Paul, 270
Yaeger, Patricia S., 675
Yamada, A., 214
Yarborough, Steve, 691
Yardborough, Richard, 592
Yates, Gayle Graham, 438–9
Yeager, Robert F., 154
Yeandle, Laetitia, 217–18
Yearling, F.M., 253
Yeazell, Ruth Bernard, 397, 602
Yellin, Jean Fagan, 592
Yerkes, David, 134, 140
Yetman, Michael G., 686
York, Lorraine, 766, 773
York, R.A., 25
Young, B.A., 563
Young, Helen M., 543
Young, Robert, 435, 500
Youngson, A.J., 331–2
Youra, Steven, 595
Zabus, Chantal, 225
Zach, Wolfgang, 340
Zajdel, Melody M., 628
Zall, P.M., 578
Zaller, Robert, 557
Zanger, Jules, 587
Zaniella, Thomas, 429
Zapf, Hubert, 594
Zeiger, Melissa, 390–1
Zgorzelski, Andrzej, 522
Ziegler, Georgianna, 230–1
Ziegler, Waltraud, 130
Ziff, Larzer, 593
Zim, Rivkah, 203, 412
Zimbardo, Rose A., 299, 339–40, 341
Zimmermann, Heinz, 233, 238, 566
Zins, Daniel L., 690–1
Zitner, Sheldon, 271
Zolotow, Maurice, 693
Zweig, Paul, 588
Zwicky, Arnold M., 86
Zwicky, Elizabeth D., 86
Zwicky, Fay, 740

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

Authors such as Mary Jacobus and Terry Eagleton, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion by critics, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference; a page number in bold represents the main entry for a particular author; numbers in brackets e.g. 346(2) indicate the number of times the author or subject is referred to on a particular page. Under each author, subjects are grouped showing the author's relationship first with other authors and secondly with other subjects; the author's characteristics follow, and finally the works themselves are listed.

A.E. *see* George Russell
Aarsleff, Hans, 70
Abbo of Saint-Germain-des-Prés: *Bella Parisiacae Urbis*, 140
Abbot, John: and Milton, 293; *Devout Rhapsodies*, 293
Abel, Elizabeth, 499
Abel, Lionel, 229
Abish, Walter, 620
abolitionist writers, 579, 609
Aboriginal writing, 741–2; novel, 752, *see also* Australian literature
Aborigines: in Australian short stories, 747; history, 743; myths, 742; songs, 745; story-telling, 741
Abrahams, Peter, 719, 720
Abrams, M.H., 299
Abse, Dannie, **548**
the Absurd, 551–2; and Bond, 559; and Synge, 566
academic novel, 478
academicism: and poetry, 538
'accommodation', 67
Achebe, Chinua, 706, 708, 711
Acker, Kathy, **685**; *Don Quixote*, 685
Ackerley, J.R.: and Jhabvala, 497
acrostics, 577
Acton, 'Dr' William, 466
actors and acting, 553; actors and criminals, 469; comic style, 468; Victorian, 468–9
Adams, Alice, **691**; *Rich Rewards*, 691
Adams, Anne B.: and Alcott, 591
Adams, Edith: and Shaw, 564
Adams, Francis: and Shaw, 564
Adams, H.P.: *The Life and Writings of Giambattista Vico*, 651
Adams, Henry, **591**, 645; letters, 591; *The Education of Henry Adams*, 591; *Mont Saint Michel and Chartres*, 591
Adams, John Quincy, 575
Adams, Richard, 480
Adamson, Robert, 758; and H. Kendall, 753
Addison, Joseph, **344**
adjectives, 90, 91, 98–9, 108
Adler, George J.: and Melville, 598
Admiralty Archives, 466
Adorno, Theodor W., 21, 53, 556
adventure story, 477, 537
advertising: language of, 113; and Warhol, 693
Ælfric, **137–8**; and apocryphal material, 138–9; saints' lives, 139; *Catholic Homilies*, 137–8; *Colloquy*, 94–5; *De Creatore et Creatura*, 138; *In Natale Sanctarum Virginum*, 137; *Sermo de Sacrificio in Die Pascae*, 138
Æthelweard: *Chronicon*, 135
aesthetic theory: and A. Jameson, 766
aesthetics, 24, 57; Victorian, 376–7, 423–4
Africa: and M. Laurence, 770; and Lessing, 533
African literature, **702–22**; 18th C, 703; and Afro-American literature, 705; and Australian literature, 704, 752; and Caribbean literature, 703; on film, 702; folk-tales, and Acker, 685; and independence, 704; negritude in, 703
Afrikaans (language), 102
Afro-American literature, 571, 592, 609, 611, 612(2), 618; and African literature, 705; and folk art, 618; before 1900, 568; fiction, 687–90; grandmother as character in, 705; novel, 725; slave narrative, 575; West Indian as character in, 725, *see also* black literature
Afro-American theatre, 618
Afro-Caribbean literature, 726, *see also* Caribbean literature
afterpieces: 17th C, 302

Agate, James, **554–5**
Agee, James: *Let Us Now Praise Famous Men*, 692
agit-prop, 550–1; Livesay, 772; theatre, Ngugi, 714
agnosticism: Howells, 601
Aidoo, Ama Ata, 712; and feminism, 712; *Anowa*, 705; *No Sweetness Here*, 705, 712; *Our Sister Killjoy*, 712
Aiken, Conrad, 608–9, 613
Aiken, Susan Hardy, 439
Aikins, Carroll, 775
Ainsworth, Harrison, 404, 456; *Jack Sheppard*, 404(2)
Akenside, Mark, 320; *Epistle to . . . Pulteney*, 336; *Epistle to Curio*, 336; *Pleasures of the Imagination*, 336
Álafekks saga, 148
Alain-Fournier: and T.S. Eliot, 545
Alarinjo theatre, 711
Albee, Edward, 551–2, 698; and Beckett, 557; *All Over*, 697; *Seascape*, 697; *Tiny Alice*, 697; *Who's Afraid of Virginia Woolf*, 697; *The Zoo Story*, 697
alchemy: early American poetry, 576; in Shakespeare, 247
alcoholism: American writers on, 602; Fitzgerald, 662
Alcott, Bronson, 575; library, 590
Alcott, Louisa May, 568, **591**; *Moods*, 605; 'A Wail', 591
Alcuin, 69; *Liber de Virtutibus et Vitiis*, 118
Aldhelm, 69
Aldington, Richard: and H.D., 658
Aldiss, Brian, 477, 478–9, 480
Aldrich, Charles: and W.M. Rossetti, 445; and Whitman, 580
Aldulf (Ealdwulf), 134
Alford, John, 151
Alfred, King, **132–5**; and *Deor*, 130; politics, 134–5; translation, 135; *Old English Boethius*, 134, 136; *Pastoral Care*, 132–3; preface to *Pastoral Care*, 132–3; *Soliloquies*, 133, 133–4, 140
Alger, Horatio, 568
alienation: in Dickens, 403; in Ezekiel, 737; in Faulkner, 666–7; in Rhys, 730
allegory, 353; theories of, 520–1; W. Harris, 728; Hawthorne, 595; Langland, 151; Sidney, 207; Spenser, 210; Yeats, 566
Allfrey, Phyllis, 726, 726–7, 732; *In the Cabinet*, 727; *The Orchid House*, 727
Allingham, Margery, 478
Allingham, William, 390
Allison, Archibald: criticism, 420
alliteration: in OE poetry, 124
alliterative poetry: ME, **146–9**
allusion, 2–3; Chaucer, 178; Jolley, 755; Joyce, 498; Sidney, 206
almanacs: Franklin, 578; verse, 577
d'Alpuget, Blanche, 742
alternative theatre, 551, 698
Althaus, Friedrich, 461
Alther, Lisa, 612
Althusser, Louis, 57, 398
Aluko, T.M., 708
Alvarez, A.A., 549
Amadi, Elechi: and Nwapa, 710; *The Concubine*, 710; *Sunset in Biafra*, 710
ambiguity, 114
America: in American literature, 614–15; and Dickens, 405; and Dryden, 307; and Housman, 386; and James, 605; linguistics in, 71–2; literary tradition, and Pound, 645; national characteristics, 570, 571; and J.C. Powys, 521; and Twain, 598–9, 599; and R.P. Warren, 653
American Civil War: and Crane, 601(2); literature, 576, 601(2); poetry, 575; stories, 576
American English, 78, 84, 107, 108, 109, 569; Americanization of British English, 87; dialect studies, 76; influence on English, 102; names, 111, 112; politics, 574
American Indians: and Cooper, 584(2); literature, 611, 614; and Momaday, 690; origins, 577; in Prairie literature, 619; and D.C. Scott, 771; and Twain, 599; writers, 571(2)
American linguistics, 71
American literature: before 1800, 567, **576–9**; before 1900, **567–76**, **579–607**; 20th C, **609–701**; and Carey, 757; children's literature, 2; and European critics, 614; immigrant literature, 571; national literature, 579; poetry tradition, 609; and Shakespeare, 230, *see also* Afro-American literature
American Renaissance, 569
American Revolution: and Cooper, 584; satirical cartoons on, 329
American Sublime, 629
Americanness, 570, 571
Amhurst, Nicholas: *Terrae Filius*, 334
Amis, Kingsley, 477, 480, **534**; *Stanley and the Women*, 534

Amis, Martin, 480
Ammons, A.R.: *Sphere: The Form of Motion*, 580; *Tape for the Turn of the Year*, 580
Ammons, Elizabeth, 657
anachronism: in Shakespeare, 240
anagrams, 577
Anand, Mulk Raj, 497; *Private Life of an Indian Prince*, 737
Anantanarayanan: *The Silver Pilgrimage*, 737
anarchy: and Goodman, 680
Andersen, Hans Christian: and Atwood, 767; 'The Little Mermaid', 767; 'The Red Shoes', 767
Anderson, Jessica, 755, 755–6; *Tirra Lirra by the River*, 755–6
Anderson, Kay, 724
Anderson, Patrick, **772**
Anderson, Quentin, 587
Anderson, Sherwood, 512, **668**; *Death in the Woods*, 668
Andreas, 121, **127**
Andreas Capellanus: *De amore*, 144
Andrewes, Lancelot, 284, 285, 637; and Browne, 285; and T.S. Eliot, 544–5, 545; and W. Percy, 544–5
androgyny, 45; and Shakespeare, 232; and Mary Shelley, 368–9
'The Angel in the House', 387
Angelou, Maya, 608, 612; *I Know Why the Caged Bird Sings*, 705
Anger, Jane, 197
Anglo-American fiction: Canadian issues, 13
Anglo-Indian culture: and Kipling, 489, *see also* Indian culture
Anglo-Irish dialect: Joyce, 503
Anglo-Irish literature, 423, 475; Bowen, 523
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, 94, 95, **135–6**, 136
Anglo-Saxon studies *see* Old English
Anselm: and Newman, 441
anthologies, 6–8
Anthony, Michael, 722
anthropology: and T.S. Eliot, 544; and Pym, 530
antimasque, 272–3, 273
Antin, David, 624–5
Antin, Mary: *The Promised Land*, 571
antinomianism, 4, 276, 577, 622
antiquarianism, 427; and Lawrence, 515
antisemitism: in America, 675; Chesterton, 495; Lawrence, 515–16; and Pound, 647, *see also* Holocaust
apartheid: and South African literature, 721
apocalypse, 38; and Marvell, 282;
apocalyptic messianism, 622–3; in Beckett, 559; in Lawrence, 516
Apollinaire, Guillaume, 621
Apollonius of Rhodes: *Argonautica*, 294
Apollonius of Tyre, 180
Apuleius: and Shakespeare, 231; *The Golden Asse*, 231
Aquin, Hubert, 764
Aquinas, St Thomas, 139; and Milton, 288; and Spenser, 210–11
'The Arabian Nights': and Barth, 684; and Conrad, 485; 'The Tale of the Fisherman and the Jinn', 485
Arabic–English dictionaries, 68
Arac, Jonathan, 401, 404
Arbuthnot, John: *John Bull*, 344
archaeology: and Hardy, 415; in Victorian Britain, 427
Archer, William, 564
architecture: 18th C, 330(2); as image, in Emerson, 576
Arden, John, 554, **555**; *Serjeant Musgrave's Dance*, 554; (with D'Arcy), *The Island of the Mighty*, 555
Ariosto: Ludovico, 209
aristocracy, 462(2); and the novel, 396
Aristophanes, 344
Aristotle: and Arnold, 377; and Burke, 347
Armah, Ayi Kwei, 706, 711–12, **712**; *The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born*, 712; *Two Thousand Seasons*, 706; *Why Are We So Blest?*, 706, 712
Armattoe, Raphael, 707
Arnheim, Rudolph, 648
Arnold, Matthew, 20, **377**, 423, 424, **430–1**, 434, 437, 443(2), 450(2); and Disraeli, 400; and Joyce, 499; and Newman, 441; and Wells, 492; and Wordsworth, 391; and religion, 422; criticism, 420; letters, 430; 'The Buried Life', 377; *Culture and Anarchy*, 400; *On the Study of Celtic Literature*, 423; 'The Study of Poetry', 431; 'The Terrace at Berne', 376; 'Thyrsis', 377; 'To A Republican Friend', 377
Arnold, Thomas: as historian, 427
Arnow, Harriette: *The Dollmaker*, 615
Aron, Jean-Paul, 26

Aronowitz, Stanley, 21
Arrowsmith, Joseph: and *The Reformation*, 311
ars moriendi: and Shakespeare, 244
art, 37, 47; Anglo-Saxon, 118; Renaissance, and Donne, 278; Victorian, 428, 451; Australian, 748; exhibitions, 19th C, 458; and A. Jameson, 766; and nationalism, in India, 735; and nature, 18th C, 339–40; and Shakespeare, 197; theory of, 21, *see also* visual arts
Artaud, Antonin, 566
Arthurian studies, 146; French tradition, and Malory, 159; romances, 152
Arvon Foundation, 538
Ashbery, John, 614, 623, 625(2), 626, **628–9**, 652; 'Self-Portrait in a Convex Mirror', 629
Asia: in Australian poetry, 752
Asian-American writing, 571
Asmus, Walter, 557
Associationism, 403
Astell, Mary, 297, 298, **325**; *Reflections on Marriage*, 325; *A Serious Proposal to the Ladies*, 325
Astley, Thea, 744, 755; and Jolley, 755; *An Item from the Late News*, 752; *A Kindness Cup*, 755
Atkins, Eileen, 564
Atkins, Nathan Roy *see* Roy, Namba
Atlakviða, 145
Atlamál, 145
Atlantic creole, 72–3
attribution studies, **15–16**; 18th C, 341; Clarendon, 316; Defoe, 343, 344; *The Owl and the Nightingale*, 158; Smollett, 352; 'The State of Drama', 432; *Vox Norwici*, 285; *A Yorkshire Tragedy*, 254
Atwood, Margaret, 762, 763, **767**; and Aquin, 764; and Dickinson, 582, 773; illustrations, 767; poetry, 773; short fiction, 767; *Bluebeard's Egg*, 767; *Lady Oracle*, 767(2); *Life Before Man*, 767; *Surfacing*, 767(2); *Survival*, 767
Aubrey, John: *Miscellanies*, 318
Auden, W.H., **546**; and England, 539; and Isherwood, 519; *Paid on Both Sides*, 546
audience: alliterative poetry, 147, 148; Beckett, 558; Chaucer, 170, 174; Jonson, 266; Joyce, 500, 501; ME popular literature, 143; ME romance, 152, 153; Pater, 442; and postmodern writers, 691; Shakespeare, 224, 240, *see also* readers
Audubon, John J., 575
Auerbach, Erich, 18
Augustans and Augustanism, 304–5, 309, 323, 326; and feminism, 325
Augustine of Hippo, Saint: and Ælfric, 138; and James, 606; and J.S. Mill, 439; and Shakespeare, 243; *Confessions*, 439, 606; *De Trinitate*, 152; *Soliloquia*, 133, 133–4
Austen, Jane, **364–8**; and Cooper, 583–4; and Ford, 271; and Jhabvala, 738; and Kipling, 491; and Richardson, 350; juvenilia, 364; politics, 366; *Emma*, 365, 366, 367; *Mansfield Park*, 365, 366, 367(5); *Northanger Abbey*, 365; *Persuasion*, 365, 511; *Pride and Prejudice*, 347, 365, 366, 367(5); *Sanditon*, 365, 368; *Sense and Sensibility*, 271, 365, 366–7; *The Watsons*, 366(3)
Austin, J.L., 32, 36, 116, 530
Austin, John (19th C), 431–2; *Lectures on Jurisprudence*, 431–2
Austin, Sarah, 431–2
Australian literature, **738–60**; and African literature, 704, 752; fiction, 704, 752; poetry, proportion of women represented, 744, 745; teaching of, 743, *see also* Aboriginal writing
Australian national identity, 748, 751
author: absence, Joyce, 500; status of, 614
authorship: and Franklin, 578; and Johnson, 346; in theatre and television, 561
autobiography, 30, 41–2, 405, 476–7, 628; 17th C, Baxter, 317; 17th C female, 197; 19th C, 424, 424–5, 425; Afro-American, 687; Australian, 751; black, 575, 725; Canadian, 751; of childhood, 751; women's, 474; working-class, 418–19, 419; in Allfrey, 726–7; in Chesterton, 496; in A. Clarke, 727; in Dickens, 407; in Irish fiction, 475; in Lawrence, 513; in C.S. Lewis, 496; in O. Senior, 731; in Soyinka, 709, *see also* self, *Bildungsroman*
avant-garde, 20, 56; American poetry, 632–3; and communism, 57; prosodic, 621

Avison, Charles: *Essay on Musical Expression*, 380
Awntyrs off Arthure, 152
Awoonor, Kofi, 711–12
Axiochus, 210
Ayckbourn, Alan, 554, **555**; *Just Between Ourselves*, 554; *Woman in Mind*, 555
Bachelard, Gaston, 39, 773
Bacon, Francis, 199, 275, **283–4**; and linguistics, 283–4; *Essayes*, 201
Bacon, Roger, 68
Bagehot, Walter, 372, **432**, 449–50
Bagnold, Enid, **517–18**, **555**; *The Chalk Garden*, 555
Bailey, A.G., 762; and Finch, 772
Bailly, Harry, 176–7
Bainbridge, Beryl, 479
Baird, Elizabeth: *Waste Heritage*, 769
Baker, Ida Constance, 517
Bakhtin, Mikhail, 31, **55**, 266, 323(2), 401, 402, 405, 407, 486, 502, 510, 555, 590, 651; and Chaucer, 178; and Dostoevsky, 521; and Jonson, 274; and Skelton, 200; and Welty, 675; and dialogic novel, 144; on carnival, 144, 731, 750; on mask, 572; *Rabelais and his World*, 56, 144
Bakunin, Mikhail: and Greene, 527
Baldwin, James, 610, 612, **688–9**; *Evidence of Things Not Seen*, 692; *Go Tell It On the Mountain*, 688–9; *Just Above My Head*, 688–9
Bale, John, 201, 255
Ballard, George: *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, 297–8
Ballard, J.G., 479, 480, **536**
Ballester, Gonzalo Torrente, 496; and Chesterton, 496
Balzac, Honoré de, 44; and Marx, 44
Bambara, Toni, 619
Banks, John: *The Happy Favourite*, 304
Banting, Pamela, 762
Barbadian English Creole, 74
Barbauld, Anna, 324, 325
Barbusse, Henri: and Owen, 540; *Under Fire*, 540
Barker, Granville, 550
Barker, Howard, 554, **555**
Barker, Jane, 298
Barlow, Joel: political pamphlets, 578
Barnes, Djuna, **658**; interviews, 658
Barnes, Peter, 554, **555**
baroque: free verse, 577; poetry, 281; style, 17th C, 117
Barrow, Isaac, 318
Barrow, Samuel: 'In Paradisum Amissam', 310
Barry, Elizabeth, 301
Barry, James, 330
Barstow, Stan, 473, **535**
Barth, John, 620, **684**; and Pynchon, 620; *Chimera*, 620; *The Floating Opera*, 684; *Giles Goat-Boy*, 684; 'The Literature of Exhaustion', 684; 'The Literature of Replenishment', 684; *Sabbatical*, 684; *The Sot-Weed Factor*, 684
Barth, R.L., 613
Barthes, Roland, 21, **28–9**, 57, 648; and Coetzee, 718; and pedagogy, 33; *Camera Lucida*, 21; *S/Z*, 501, 718; *Sade, Fourier, Loyola*, 383–4
Barton, John, 221(2)
Bataille, Georges, 34, 43
Bate, Walter Jackson, 32
Bates, H.E., 476
Bateson, F.W., 540
Bateson, Gregory, 28
Bathe, William, 67, 69; *Ianua Linguarum*, 69
The Battle of Maldon see Maldon
Baudelaire, Charles, 26–7, 31, 426; and Poe, 586; and Swinburne, 390; and Symons, 390; and English tradition, 443
Bauer, Laurie, 88
Bauer, Nancy, 764
Baugh, Albert, 105
Baumbach, Jonathan, 613
Baxter, Richard, 298, 303; *Reliquiae Baxterianae*, 317
Baynton, Barbara, 750
BBC: and popular culture, 59
Beacon Press, 568
Bean, Marian C., 94
Beardsley, Aubrey, 393, 423, 425, 449
Beats, 616–17; and Huncke, 693; and MacDiarmid, 546; poetry, 575
Beattie, Ann, **691**
Beatty, Bernard, 359
Beaufoy, Philip: 'Matcham's Masterstroke', 506
Beaumont, Agnes, 303
Beaumont, Sir Francis: *The Knight of the Burning Pestle*, 271
Becker, Ernest, 659
Becket, St Thomas: plays about, 468
Beckett, Samuel, 41, **527**, 551–2, **555–9**; and Federman, 621; and Stevenson,

418; as director, 556, 557; dialogue, 558; free prose, 625; monologues, 558; production notebooks, 556; prose, 557; radio plays, 557; *Breath*, 558; *Catastrophe*, 557; *Company*, 418, 527; *Eleuthéria*, 556; *Endgame*, 556, 557, 558, 559(3); *Fin de Partie*, 559; *Footfalls*, 557(3); *Ghost Trio/Geister Trio*, 558; *Happy Days* 557; *Not I*, 557, 557–8; *Ohio Impromptu*, 557; *Play*, 557; *Quad*, 557; *Rockaby*, 557; *That Time*, 557; *The Unnameable*, 45; *Waiting for Godot*, 116, 556, 557(4), 558(2), 559(2); *What Where*, 558
Beckford, William, 352
Beddoes, Thomas: attributed works, 16
Bede, 120, 129; as grammarian, 69, 119; and Chaucer, 191; *Ecclesiastical History*, OE translation, 134; Homiliary, 120
Bedell, William, 69
Bedford, Paul, 471
Beer, Gillian, 403
Beerbohm, Max, **493–4**; and parody, 426; *Zuleika Dobson*, 493
Beethoven, Ludwig van: and E. Brontë, 408
beginnings *see* openings
Beguines of Belgium, 143
Behn, Aphra, 298, 303(2), 310, **312–13**; adaptations by Southerne, 313; and Killigrew, 313; *Oroonoko*, 303, 313; *The Rover*, 313
Beier, Ulli, 708
Belfast English, 84
Bell, Lady Florence: *At the Works: A Study of a Manufacturing Town*, 461
Bell, Vanessa, 512
Belloc, Hilaire, **496**
Bellow, Saul, 475, 512, **686**; and the Holocaust, 617; and A. Clarke, 727; *The Dean's December*, 686
Benda, W.T., 659
Benedictine Rule, 120, 140
Benjamin, Walter, 30, 40, **53**, 55, 451
Benlowes, Edward, 311
Bennett, Arnold, 481, **492–3**, 494; and Conrad, 481; Five Towns novels, 493; letters, 492–3; *Don Juan de Marana*, 8; 'The Lion's Share', 493; *Whom God Hath Joined*, 493
Bennett, J.A.W., 145
Bennett, Louise, 729
Bennett, Robert B., 697
Bentley, D.M.R., 774
Bentley, Eric, 563
Bentley, G.E., 256
Bentley, Phyllis, 474
Beowulf, 108, **124–6**, 145; dating of, 140; onomastics, 112; syntax, 94, 95; Unferð episode, 125
Berger, John, 21, **534–5**
Bergman, Ingmar, 221
Bergson, Henri: and T.S. Eliot, 635
Berkeley, George, **327**; and Blake, 355; and Johnson, 346; discourse in, 343; *The Querist*, 327; *Siris*, 355
Berlin: and Auden, 546
Berliner Ensemble, 221
Berndt, Rolf, 88, 107
Bernstein, Charles, 694–5
Béroul: *Tristan*, 147
Berry, James, 732
Berryman, John, 610, 624; and Blackmur, 629; and Lowell, 640; *Dream Songs*, 629; *For the Union Dead*, 640
Bersani, Leo: and realism, 637
Berton, Pierre, 763
best sellers: 18th C American, 579; 19th C, 13
Beti, Mongo, 712
Betjeman, John: and Finch, 772; and Larkin, 547; and Wordsworth, 362
Betts, Doris: *Beasts of the Southern Wild*, 678
Bewcastle Cross, 128
Bhagavad-Gita: and Emerson, 590
Bibb, Henry: and Stowe, 592
Bible: in 17th C, 318; and Arnold, 430–1; and Blake, 354–5; and Chaucer, 180(2), 182; and Dickens, 402, 406; and Donne, 279; and Jolley, 755; and Jonson, 277; and Kogawa, 770; and Melville, 597; and Middleton, 270; and Milton, 291, 293; and M. Morris, 733; and O'Hagan, 769; and Okot p'Bitek, 715; and Shakespeare, 241(2), 249; and Spenser, 210; and W. Stevens, 652; and M. Walker, 624; and Wheatley, 578; in pageants, 273; Corinthians, 406; Genesis, 652; John, 291; Matthew, 249; Proverbs, 151, 267; Psalms, 298; Revelation, 241, 270, 279, 770; Song of Solomon, 715
bibliography, **8–16**
Bickerton, Derek, 73
Bierce, Ambrose: short stories, 576

Big House theme: Bowen, 523; in Irish fiction, 475
Bigelow, Poultney, 602
Bigg-Wither, Harris, 366
***Bildungsroman*: female, 499; postmodern, 628; Dickens, 402; James, 605; Joyce, 502; H. Roth, 670, *see also* autobiography, self**
Bili: *Vita Sancti Mochuti*, 140
bilingual lexicography, 68
Binder, Henry, 601
biography, 9; in Afro-American literature, 618–19; fiction, 769; West African, 707
Bishop, Elizabeth, 629–30
Bishop, John Peale, 609
bissett, bill, 761, 774
Bissoondath, Neil, 724
Bixby, Horace: and Twain, 600
Black British literature, 722–3
black characters: Afro-American literature, 725; Conrad, 485; Faulkner, 667; in Hogarth, 329; Stowe, 592; Welty, 676; women in Baldwin, 688
black consciousness, 703; in African poetry, 714; South African, 719–20
black culture: American, and jazz, 569
Black English, 73, 76–7; America, 76
black heroism, 592
black history: and Afro-American studies, 618
black literature: American women writers, 571; autobiography, 575, 687; before 1900, 568; early American, 578; fiction, 593; poetry, 578, 623, *see also* Afro-American literature
black narrative, 725
black revolution, 592
black theatre, 554
Blackbourn, Richard, 303
Blackburn, Douglas, 717; *A Burgher Quixote*, 717
Black Mountain poets, 575
Blackmur, R.P., 18; and Berryman, 629
Blackwell, Alexander, 320
Blackwood, William, 481; and Trollope, 448
Blair, Ron, 759
Blais, Marie-Claire, 764
Blaise, Clark, 769; 'Notes Beyond a History', 769
Blake, William, 186, 330, 354–5; and E.Brontë, 408; and Jolley, 755; and D.G. Rossetti, 389, 390; and Shakespeare, 230; and Spenser, 210; and Yeats, 542; *Jerusalem*, 355; *Job*, 354; *The Marriage of Heaven and Hell*, 408; *Urizen*, 354–5
Blanchot, Maurice: and Tennyson, 394
Blaser, Robin, 773
Blayney, Peter, 12
Blickling Homilies, 136–7
Bliss, A.J., 124
Bliss, Alan J., 65, 80
Bliss, Eliot, 726
Blixen, Karen, 2
blockbuster: and Farrell, 537
Blome, Jacob, 309
Bloom, Harold: and Woolf, 509; *Anxiety of Influence*, 509
Bloomsbury group, 42, 428
Blount, Charles: and Rochester, 309; *Philostratus*, 309
blues: and black culture, 618
'bluestockings', 325; and Richardson, 350
Blunden, Edmund, 546
Blunt, Wilfrid Scawen: and J. Morris, 439–40
Blyden, Edward, 707
Boas, Franz: and Hurston, 687
Bobbs-Merrill, 568
Boccaccio, Giovanni: and Chaucer, 169, 182, 184, 184–5, 186–7, 187; and Dryden, 307; *Decameron*, 307; *Filocolo*, 184, 184–5; *Teseida*, 179
Bodenheim, Maxwell, 609
Bodleian Library, 13–14, 319
Bodley, Sir Thomas: *Life of Himself*, 276
the body: in 18th C comedy, 341
Boeckh, Philip August, 39
Boehme, Jacob, 285, 310
'Boeotianism': L. Murray, 758
Boethius, 94; and *Deor*, 130; *Consolatio*, 134
Bogan, Louise, 626
Bohemia: and Kipling, 491
de Boissière, Ralph, 727; *Rum and Coca-Cola*, 727
Boldrewood, Rolf: *War to the Knife*, 753
Bolingbroke, Henry St John, first Viscount, 344; and Pope, 334
Bolinger, Dwight, 87
Bond, Edward, 552, 554, 559–60; *Bingo*, 559, 559–60, 560; *Saved*, 552; *Summer*, 560; *The Woman*, 559
Bone, David: and Conrad, 482; *Landfall*

at Sunset, 482
Boniface, 69(2)
book collecting, 15
book collections: 17th C, 14
book as commodity, 663
Book of Mormon: and Melville, 570
book production, 10; history, **11–13**; and Joyce, 500; Victorian fiction, 398, *see also* printers and printing; publishers and publishing
book reviews: 17th C, 304
Book of Sports, 275
book trade, 214; 17th C, 257; Ireland, 326
The Book of Tribulation, 161–2
The Book of Vices and Virtues, 162
bookbinding, 14
bookplates, 15
bookselling, 14
Booth, Charles, 301
Booth, Edwin, 220
Booth, Stephen, 215
Booth, Wayne, 496
Bopp, Franz, 425
Borges, Jorge Luis: and Poe, 587
Borlas, James Skipp, 747
Borson, Roo, 774
Boston Shakespeare Company, 222
Boswell, James: and Carlyle, 433; and Johnson, 346; and Rudd, 347; reprinting history, 326
Bosworth, William, 283
Boucicault, Dion: influence, 468; *The Cricket on the Hearth*, 468; *Dot*, 468
Boudieu, Pierre, 60
Bowden, Muriel, 179
Bowen, Elizabeth, 475, **523–4**; and Welty, 675; short fiction, 475; *The Last September*, 523
Bowering, George, 774; *Burning Water*, 765
Bowers, Fredson, 256, 333, 487
Bowles, Paul, **680**; *Marriage with Papers*, 680; *Pages from Cold Point*, 680; *She Woke Me Up So I Killed Her*, 680; (with Mrabet), *Love with a Few Hairs*, 680
boy actors, 219, 235
Boyle, Kay, 609, **673**; *My Next Bride*, 673; *Year Before Last*, 673; (with McAlmon), *Being Geniuses Together*, 673
Boyle, Robert, 69–70
Brackenridge, Hugh Henry, **578**; *Modern Chivalry*, 574, 578–9
Braddon, Mary Elizabeth: *Lady Audley's Secret*, 408
Braden, Gordon, 267
Bradford: and Ruskin, 445–6
Bradford, William, 567
Bradley, Andrew Cecil, 225
Bradley, F.H., 634
Bradstreet, Anne, 574, 576; and E. Taylor, 627
Braine, John, 473
Brand, Dionne, 722
Brandt, Di, 762
Brathwaite, E.K., 726
Bray, Charles, 428–9, 451–2
Bray, John: criticism, 420
Brecht, Bertolt, 5, 59; and Auden, 546; and Fowles, 535; and Hare, 561; and Shakespeare, 221, 237; *Coriolan*, 221; *Galileo*, 237
Bremer, Frederika, 409
Brennan, Christopher, 740
Brenton, Howard, 553, 554; and Second World War, 552; *The Churchill Play*, 553; *Magnificence*, 552
Breuer, Josef: on hysteria, 47
Breytenbach, Breyten: *A Season in Paradise*, 720
Briggs, Asa, 447
Briggs, Raymond, 2
Brinton, Thomas, 186
British Columbia: theatre in, 775
British Library: Chiswick Press archive, 13
British Museum, 15
broadsides: 17th C, 299
Brockman, Henrietta Drake, 748
Brodber, Erna, 722, 724, 726, **727**; *Jane and Louisa Will Soon Come Home*, 727
Brome, Richard: *The English Moore*, 271
Brontë, Anne, **408–9**; *The Tenant of Wildfell Hall*, 408–9
Brontë, Charlotte, 47, 398, 399, **408**; and Jolley, 755; and Shakespeare, 250; autobiographical fictions, 396; juvenilia, 364; *Jane Eyre*, 397–8, 408, 755; *Villette*, 250, 408
Brontë, Emily, 398, **408–9**; autobiographical fictions, 396; *Wuthering Heights*, 408(2), 408–9
Brook Farm: and Hawthorne, 594
Brook, Peter, 221, 223
Brooke, Frances, 324; *Emily Montague*, 766

Brooke, Lord *see* Greville, Fulke
Brooks, Gwendolyn, 624; *In the Mecca*, 624
Brooks, Van Wyck, 609
Brophy, Brigid, 480
Brougham, Henry: and *Edinburgh Review*, 449
Brown, Cedric C., 288
Brown, Charles Brockden, **579**; and Cooper, 584; *Edgar Huntly*, 579; *Wieland*, 579
Brown, E.K.: and Pierce, 761
Brown, Ford Madox, 459; *Waiting*, 459
Brown, George Mackay, 476
Brown, Jim, 761
Brown, John, 347; and Howells, 601
Brown, John (18th C), 320
Brown, Lancelot ('Capability Brown'), 328
Brown, Stewart, 732
Brown, Susan Jenkins: and O'Connor, 677; letters, 677
Brown, T.E., 395; 'Fo'c's'le Yarns, 395
Brown, Trisha, **698**
Brown, William Wells: and Twain, 600; *Clotelle*, 600
Browne, Dr Edward: library, 276
Browne, Maurice, 11
Browne, Robert, 258
Browne, Sir Thomas, 275, **285**; and Andrews, 285; library, 15, 276; *Vox Norwici*, 285
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, 376–7, **378–9**, 422; and R. Browning, 380; and *A New Spirit of the Age*, 379; and Wordsworth, 378; biographical details, 379; letters, 377; *Aurora Leigh*, 378(2), 378–9, 380; *The Book of the Poets*, 379
Browning, Robert, 279, 376–7, 377, **379–81**, 422(2); and Carlyle, 433; and Donne, 279, 375; and Pound, 657; and dramatic monologue, 375; letters, 377; sources, 380; 'Bishop Blougram's Apology', 380; 'By the Fireside', 380; 'Caliban Upon Setebos', 380; *Christmas-Eve*, 380; 'Master Hughes', 380; *The Old Yellow Book*, 379; 'Porphyria's Lover', 379; 'Protus', 380; *The Ring and the Book*, 379, 380, 381, 433; 'Saul', 380; *Sordello*, 377, 379; 'A Toccata of Galuppi's', 379, 379–80
Brownrig, Ralph, 284
Bruccoli, Matthew J., 662
Bruce, John Edward, 609
Bruce, Lenny, 696; *Stamp Help Out*, 696
Bruce, Mary Grant, 756
Brumm, Ursula, 570
Brunanburh: and *The Battle of Maldon*, 131
Brunton, Mary, 369
Brutus, Dennis, 720
Bryant, William Cullen, 567, 576, 579; 'On Originality and Imitation', 579
Buchan, John, **496**; *Witch Wood*, 496
Buchanan, George, 1, 201; and Shakespeare, 249; *History of Scotland*, 249
Buchanan, Robert Williams: and D.G. Rossetti, 389
Büchner, Georg, 5
Bucke, Richard M., 466
Buckingham, George Villiers, second Duke of: *The Chances*, 311–12
Buckler, Ernest, 770
Buddhism: influence on 20th C writers, 485; and Murdoch, 532; and Snyder, 628
Bühler, Karl, 28
Buker, Kenneth, 18
Bulwer-Lytton, Edward, **400**, 422; and Reade, 445; and 'The State of Drama', 432; criticism, 420; prose, 432; *Godolphin*, 400
Bunting, Basil, 627(2); and Swinburne, 627; *Briggflatts*, 548
Bunyan, John, 303, **316–17**; and origins of novel, 343; and Tutuola, 708; *The Advocateship of Jesus Christ*, 316; *Good News for the Vilest of Men*, 316; *Grace Abounding*, 424; *Of Antichrist*, 298, 317; *The Pilgrim's Progress*, 316–17, 317, 708
Burbage, Richard, 218
Bürger, Peter, 20
Burgess, Anthony, 477, 480, **531**; Enderby novels, 531; *The End of the World*, 531; *Tremor of Intent*, 531
Burke, Edmund, **373**; and Aristotle, 347; and Carlyle, 433; and Johnson, 345; and Poe, 586; Hazlitt on, 371; imagery, 373; *Speech on the Nawab of Arcot's Debts*, 373; *The Sublime and Beautiful*, 347
Burke, Kenneth: and R. Ellison, 694; *A Grammar of Motives*, 654
Burkhardt, Sigurd, 229
burlesque: hardboiled, Chandler, 672
Burne-Jones, Sir Edward Coley, **459**;

'The Cousins', 459; *The Legend of the Briar Rose*, 459; 'A Story of the North', 459
Burnett, Archie, 287
Burney, Charles, 330(2)
Burney, Fanny, **348**; *Cecilia*, 323, 348; *Evelina*, 348
Burns, Robert, 4, **338–9**; *The Merry Muses of Caledonia*, 338
Burroughs, William, 572, 617, **681**; *Cities of the Red Night*, 614; *Junky*, 681; *The Last Words of Dutch Schultz*, 681
Burton, Sir Richard F., 4; and Joyce, 508; *Thousand and One Nights*, 508
Burton, Robert, 284; *Anatomy of Melancholy*, 284
Burwell, Adam Hood, 771
Bush, Douglas, 294
bush writers: Australian, 756
business: in Dreiser, 661; and poetry, 627
business press: pre-1775, 12
Butler, Martin, 253
Butler, Octavia E., 619
Butler, Samuel (17th C), 298(2), **308–9**; and Rochester, 308–9; and Swift, 343; *Hudibras*, 298, 309
Butler, Samuel (19th C), 396, **418**
Buzo, Alex, 759
Byles, William, 455
Byrd, William, 205
Byron, George Gordon, Lord, **358–60**, 419; and Emerson, 589; and Hunt, 371–2; and Shakespeare, 230; and Shelley, 360; and Wordsworth, 359; politics, 359; *Beppo*, 358–9; *Childe Harold*, 359(2), 589; *Don Juan*, 359; 'Fare Thee Well', 359; *Lara*, 359
Byron, James: *The Maid and the Magpie*, 407
Cabell, James Branch, 615
Cæsarius of Arles: and Ælfric, 138
Cage, John, 625; and M. Moore, 641; and Pound, 625; lecture-poems, 625
Cahan, Abraham, 617; *The Rise of David Levinsky*, 570
Caird, John, 259
Caldecott, Rosalind, 489
Calder, Angus: *The People's War*, 552
Calderwood, James L., 229
Calinescu, Matei, 20
Calisher, Hortense, **690**
Callahan, Morley, 770
Calvinism, 578; and Stowe, 592
Cambridge: Trinity College library, 14; University Library, history, 14, 327
Cambridge, Ada, 745, 753
Camden, William: *Remains*, 106, 284
Cameron, Elspeth, 761
Cameroonian literature, 702, 712
Campbell, Ramsey, 478
Campion, Thomas, 205, **272**; masques, 272; *Lord Hay's Masque*, 272; *The Lord's Masque*, 272; *The Somerset Masque*, 272
Camus, Albert: and O'Connor, 524; and O. Patterson, 729; 'The Guest', 524
Canada: and Carlyle, 433(2)
Canadian criticism, 761
Canadian drama in Britain, 775
Canadian English, 84
Canadian literature, **760–75**; fiction, 619; French and English traditions compared, 764–5; pre-20th C, 766; short stories, 770; South Asian, 770; West Coast writers, 773, 774
Canadian publishing, 13
Canetti, Elias, 4
Canfield, Dorothy, **674**; *Her Son's Wife*, 674
Cannon, Bishop James Jr: and Mencken, 691–2
'canon', 19
Canterbury Festival Plays, 551
Cape Colony, 466
capital punishment, 446
capitalism: critics of, 420; in Victorian novels, 398(2)
Capote, Truman, **685**; *Unanswered Prayers*, 685
di Capua, Michael, 638
Carew, Jan, 722
Carew, Thomas, 277, **283**; political poetry, 283; *Coelum Britannicum*, 272; 'To A.L. Perswasions to Love', 283
Carey, John, 279
Carey, Peter, 742, 757; *Illywhacker*, 757
Caribbean, 572–3; 18th C, 322
Caribbean Artists Movement, 724–5
Caribbean characters: in Afro-American literature, 725
Caribbean English, 73–4
Caribbean literature, **722–34**; and African literature, 703; and English literature, 726; negritude in, 703; white writers, 726
caricature: 18th C, 329; in Auden, 546; Shakespearean allusion in, 230

Carkesse, James: and Dryden, 306; *Ludica Intervalla*, 306
Carlson, G., 90
Carlyle, Jane Welsh, **381**, 433; letters, 432; marriage, 428, 432
Carlyle, Thomas, **381**, 422, 424(2), **432–4**; and Boswell, 433; and Browning, 380–1, 433; and Burke, 433; and Dickens, 406, 407; and Disraeli, 400; and Kingsley, 452; and Kipling, 428; and Whitman, 432; and Canada, 433(2); and *Edinburgh Review*, 449; and the *Examiner*, 450; as historian, 427, 433; criticism, 420; histories. 429; letters, 432; marriage, 428; *Chartism*, 432; 'English Talent for Governing', 433; *The French Revolution*, 432(2), 433(2); *On Heroes and Hero Worship*, 432; 'On History', 406; 'On the History of Literature', 432; 'Repeal of the Union', 433; *Sartor Resartus*, 424, 433(2); 'Sir Walter Scott', 432; 'Varnhagen Von Ense's Memoirs', 432
carnival, 323(2); in Australian literature, 750; in Chaucer, 178; in Selvon, 730–1; in D. Thomas, 547; in Thoreau, 590
carols: medieval, 158
Carpenter, Edmund: and Lowther, 773; 'Image Making in Arctic Art', 773
Carpenter, Edward: and Forster, 497; *From Adam's Peak to Elephanta*, 497
Carr, Emily, 761
Carr, J. Comyns: *King Arthur*, 459
Carr, J.L., 480, **529**; *A Day in Summer*, 529
Carrier, Roch, 764
Carroll, Lewis, 20, **414**, 434; and Rossetti, 389; Tenniel illustrations, 460–1; *Alice* books, 414, 460–1; 'The White Knight's Song', 389
Carruth, Hayden, 632
Carter, Martin, 722; and M. Collins, 733; *Poems of Succession*, 732
cartoons: satirical, 328–9
Carver, Raymond, 614, **690**
Cary, Lady Elizabeth: and Middleton, 270; *The Tragedy of Mariam*, 270
Cary, Joyce, **517**; poems, 517
Cary, Thomas: *Abram's Plains*, 770–1
Caryll, John: *Sir Salomon*, 311, 341
Case Grammar, 102
Casey, Jane, 762
Casley, David, 131
cast-lists: 17th C, 301
Castiglione, Baldassare, 196
The Castle of Perseverance, 164, 167
Castle, Terry, 350
Catacomb fiction, 399, 428
catalogues, 11
Cather, Willa, 619, **658–60**; short stories, 659; *Alexander's Bridge*, 659(2); 'Coming Aphrodite', 659–60; 'Coming, Eden Bower!', 659; 'Consequences', 659; *Lucy Gayheart*, 659; *My Antonia*, 659(2); *O Pioneers!*, 659(2); *One of Ours*, 659(2); *The Professor's House*, 659, 660; *Sapphira and the Slave Girl*, 659(2); *The Song of the Lark*, 659; *The Troll Garden*, 659; *Youth and the Bright Medusa*, 659
Catholicism: Catholic writers, 605; and the novel, 474; and Southern (American) writers, 618
Cavafy, Constantine: and Browning, 380; 'Kaisarion', 380; 'Orophernis', 380
Cavell, Stanley, 590
Cavendish, Margaret, 297, 298, 303; *The Blazing World*, 303
Caxton, William, 15, **160**; *De ortu Wahuuanii nepotis Arturi*, 160; *Morte Darthur*, 146; *Vera Historia de Morte Arthuri*, 160
Celan, Paul, 38, 40
Céline: Paul, 615
Celtic Revival, 541
Cenci legend: and Hawthorne, 594
censorship: 17th C drama, 262; Australian, 748; Chesterton on, 495; Farah, 705; Malawi, 715
Centlivre, Susanna, 341
Central African literature, 702
Central America: West Indian blacks in, 726
Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de, 195; and Greene, 526; and McMurty, 679; and Shakespeare, 227; *Don Quixote*, 679
Césaire, Aimé: and Senghor, 703
Chamberlayne, Edward, 303
Chambers, George, 613
Chambers, Robert, 428–9
Chambers, Sir Robert: and Johnson, 344, 346; law lectures, 344, 346
Chambers, Whittaker. 694
Chambers, William: *Dissertation on*

Oriental Gardening, 328
Chancery documents: and Chaucer, 143
Chandler, Raymond, 611, 615, **672**; *The Little Sister*, 672; *Playback*, 672
Channing, William Ellery, 574
Chanson de Roland, 145
chapbooks, 285, 320; Onitsha, 708
Chapman, George: and Donne, 278; historical dramas, 263; *Byron*, 262; *Masque of the Middle Temple*, 272; *Memorable Masque*, 237; *Ovids Banquet of Sense*, 278
character: in the novel, 18; theory of, 27
character types: adventure story, 477; comic villains, 263; female, 143, 300, 613; in fiction, 570; mulatto, 687; rake-hero, Restoration, 299–300
characterization: Restoration, 299–300; African novel, 706; Beckett, 557; Bowles, 680–1; Murdoch, 532; Pritchett, 524; Pym, 530, 531; Updike, 685; Wolfe, 668; Woolf, 510
Charisius, Peder, 137
Charles I, King of England, 275
La Chatelaine de Vergi: and Fowles, 535
Chaucer, Geoffrey, **169–93**; and Bakhtin, 178; and Bede, 191; and Boccaccio, 169, 182, 184, 184–5, 186–7, 187; and Christine de Pisan, 192; and Cicero, 193; and Dante, 169, 184, 185, 191; and George Eliot, 183; and Fulgentius, 172; and Jean de Meun, 188; and Joyce, 178; and Juvenal, 185; and Macrobius, 191; and Ovid, 174, 190, 192; and Seneca, 173; and Shakespeare, 176, 188–9; and Spenser, 210; and Virgil, 192; and A. Walker, 689; and autobiography, 176; and the Bible, 180(2), 182; and carnival, 178; and Chancery documents, 143; and comedy, 170, 176; and cosmology, 179; and cult of St Valentine, 173; and destiny, 170; and doctrinal truth, 170; and dreams, 169, 187; and feminism, 192, 193; and hagiography, 177; and language, 177, 182; and laughter, 144; and optics, 187; and pathos, 170; and pilgrimage, 143; and realism, 170; and religious controversy, 174; and romance, 170; and scribal practice, 177–8; allusion in, 178; audience, 170, 174; courtly speech in, 172; critical methods, 144; curial style, 173–4; early poems, 169; endings, 186; fabliau-tales, 176; manuscripts, 91, 177–8; narrator, 170, 171, 186–7; poetic style, 170; punctuation, 179; religious narrative, 175; satire, 174; translation, 177; women in, 178, 187–8, 192; *Anelida and Arcite*, 172; *The Book of the Duchess*, 145, 169–70, 171, 172, **189–90**; *The Canterbury Tales* 143, 144, 170, **175–86**; (General Prologue, 178–9, 182; The Clerk's Tale, 176, 177(2), 178, 180–1, 183, 689; The Cook's Tale, 176; The Franklin's Tale, 184; The Friar's Tale, 170, 179; The Knight's Tale, 170, 179(2), 181; The Man of Law's Tale, 176, 177, 180; The Manciple's Tale, 170, 172, 186; Melibee, 172, 173–4, 177, 185; The Merchant's Tale, 175, 176, 183; The Miller's Tale, 176, 179–80; The Monk's Tale, 178, 185–6; The Nun's Priest's Tale, 170, 177, 186; The Pardoner's Tale, 170, 171, 185; The Parson's Tale, 162, 171; The Physician's Tale, 172, 185; The Prioress's Tale, 176, 177, 178, 185; The Reeve's Tale, 176; The Second Nun's Tale, 176, 177, 178, 185; The Shipman's Tale, 145, 176, 185; The Squire's Tale, 183; The Summoner's Tale, 142, 182; The Wife of Bath's Tale, 171, 178, 180–2; Retractions, 171, 172–3, 178); *Envoy to Scogan*, 193; *House of Fame*, 169–70, 171, 172(2), **190–1**; *Legend of Dido*, 193; *Legend of Good Women*, 173, 174, **192–3**; *The Parliament of Fowls*, 169, 169–70, 191–2; *To His Purse*, 174; *Troilus and Criseyde*, 169, 170(3), 171, 172(2), 172–3, 173, **186–9**; *The Plowman's Tale* (spurious), 174
Chaworth, Mary, 360
Cheever, John, **685**; 'The Common Day', 685
Cheever, Susan, 685
Chekhov, Anton: and Jhabvala, 738; and O'Neill, 699
Chesnutt, Charles, 568, 593; and Stowe, 592
Chester: medieval plays, 165, **166**; Mystery Cycle, 166; Shepherds' Pageant, 166
Chesterton, G.K., 174, **495–6**; Father Brown stories, 496; *The Ball and the Cross*, 495(2); *The Flying Inn*, 496

chiasmus: and S. Butler, 418
Chicano literature, 619
Child, Lydia Marie, 572
childbirth: Victorian, 465–6
children: in Victorian theatre, 469
children in literature: autobiographies, 751; Beattie, 691; boys, Twain, 599; child's eye perspective in T. Morrison, 690, in L. Norris, 548; and Johnson, 346; Joyce, 508; Lawrence, 515; lost child plot, 211; William March, 670; L. Norris, 548; O. Senior, 731; Shakespeare, 244; Steinbeck, 670
children's literature, 2; adventure story, 477; American pre-1900, 568; D'Costa, 727; Eastern Europe in, 611; fantasy fiction, 479; fiction, Victorian, 399; girls' stories, 478; journals, 453; schoolbooks, Victorian, 453
Chinodya, Shimmer, 721
Chinweizu: and neo-colonialism, 706; and Soyinka, 709; *Towards the Decolonization of African Literature*, 706
chivalric tradition: Renaissance England, 207
Chladenius, Johann Martin, 39
Chodorow, Nancy, 509, 511
Chomsky, Noam, 66, 97
Chopin, Kate, 602–3; short stories, 576; *The Awakening*, 603
Chrétien de Troyes: *Lancelot*, 146; *Yvain*, 145, 147
Christ (OE), 129
Christ I, 122
Christ III, 129
Christ and Satan, 127
Christian drama: Canterbury Festival Plays, 551; T.S. Eliot, 560
Christianity: and 17th C writers, 298; medieval, and H. Adams, 591; and Arnold, 431; and *Beowulf*, 126; and Dickens, 405–6; and Douglass, 592; and East African literature, 713; and T.S. Eliot, 633; and Joyce, 500; and Lo Lyong, 714–15; and OE poetry, 122, *see also* religion; (the) church; theology
Christie, Agatha, 522; and Chesterton, 496
Christine de Pisan, 145, 181, 182; and Chaucer, 192; *Le Livre de la Cité des Dames*, 192; *Livre de la Mutacion de Fortune*, 150
Chrodegang of Metz, Rule of, 134
Chudleigh, Lady Mary, 298
the Church: and Joyce, 498; and popular literature, ME, 143; in Victorian England, 430, *see also* Christianity; religion; theology
Churchill, Caryl, 554; *Top Girls*, 554
Churchill, Charles, 321, 337; *The Crab*, 337; *The Rosciad*, 341
Churchill, R.C., 496
Churchill, Winston, 3
Cibber, Colley, 339; *Apology*, 339; *The Careless Husband*, 300; *Love's Last Shift*, 339; *The Non-Juror*, 339
Cicero: and Chaucer, 193; and Johnson, 336, 346; and Jonson, 277; *De Amicitia*, 193; *De Senectute*, 336
Cinderella story, 478, 619, 661
cinema *see* film
the City, 403, 619; Victorian, 428; and African literature, 703; and Dickens, 447; and Dreiser, 615, 661; and Ekwensi, 708; and Roy Fisher, 548; and Howells, 601; and Ruskin, 447; and Shakespeare, 232; urban pastoral, in Richler, 768; and Victorian literature, 423
city comedy, 261
City Lights, 610, 615
civil rights: and A. Walker, 689
Civil War *see* American Civil War; Nigerian civil war
Clanchy, John, 746
Clare, John, 362
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, earl of, 303, 315–16; *History of the Rebellion*, 315–16
Clark, J.P., 709; drama, 711; poetry, 711
Clark, Katerina, 56
Clark, William, 575
Clarke, Arthur C., 478–9
Clarke, Austin, 722, 727, 762
Clarke, Marcus, 747, 753; short stories, 745
Clarke, Mary, 434
class *see* social class
classical influence: on Augustans, 326; on Jonson, 266; on Shakespeare, 237; on Victorian poetry, 376
classical mythology, 197
classicism: and character, 27, *see also* Greek (classical) literature; Hellenism
Cleland, John: *Fanny Hill*, 348–9

Clementine Recognitions, 180
Clifford family, 288
Clifford, Sir Hugh Charles: and Conrad, 482; and Kipling, 491
closure *see* endings
Clough, Arthur Hugh, 20, 377, **381**; *Amours De Voyage*, 381; *The Bothie of Tober-Na-Vuolich*, 381; *Dipsychus*, 381
Cobbett, William, 70–1, **373**; and the *Edinburgh Review*, 456–7; *Grammar*, 373; *Rural Rides*, 373
Coe, Richard N., 751
Coetzee, J.M., 717, **718**; *In the Heart of the Country*, 718; *Waiting for the Barbarians*, 718, 718–19
coffee house: 18th C, 323
Coffey, Charles: and Swift, 342
Cogitis Me: and Ælfric, 139
Cohen, Leonard, 761; *The Colours of War*, 769
Cohen, Morris, 695
Cohen, Ralph, 335
coins: and names, 112
Colburn, Henry, 13, 453–4
Cole, Nathaniel, 334
Colegate, Isabel, 480
Colenso, John William, 438; and Arnold, 430–1
Coleraine, Henry Hare, second Baron, 317–18; *The Ascents of the Soul*, 318; *La Scala Santa*, 318
Coleridge, Derwent, 372
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, **355–6**, 419, 431, 443; and Donne, 279; and T.S. Eliot, 636; and Hazlitt, 356, 372; and Lamb, 371; and Milton, 356; and Shakespeare, 230, 353–4; and Tennyson, 394; and Wordsworth, 355; and the reader, 369–70; and Victorian literature, 376, 422, 429; attributed works, 16; idealism, 422; language and style, 355; organicism in writings, 573; theory of imagination, 355; *The Ancient Mariner*, 356; 'The Barberry Tree', 356; 'Christabel', 356, 372; *Consciones ad Populem*, 370; *The Friend*, 370; 'Kubla Khan', 356; *Lyrical Ballads*, 370; 'On Donne's First Poem', 279; 'On Donne's Poetry', 279
Collier, John Payne, 15–16
Collins, Merle: *Because the Dawn Breaks*, 732–3; 'Making It Through the Night', 732
Collins, Wilkie, **407–8**; *The Woman in White*, 408
Colman, Benjamin, 574
Colman, George, 321, 337
colonial writing: African, women in, 704–5; Maugham, 496; short story, 476
colonialism: 18th C, 322; American, 572–3; and Carroll, 414; and Christianity, 714–15; in Coetzee, 718; and Kipling, 489, 491; and Lessing, 722; and *Présence Africaine*, 705; in Rhys, 730
Colonna, Francesco: *Hypnerotomachia*, 202
Combe, George, 428–9
Combe, Thomas: *Theater of Fine Devices*, 205
comédie humaine: Keneally, 756
comedy, 145; 18th C, 340, 341; in the novel, 520; Beckett, 558; Chaucer, 170, 176; Heller, 684; Lawrence, 514; Millhauser, 691; Murdoch, 532; Pinter, 563; Poe, 585–6; J.C. Powys, 521; Pritchett, 524; Pym, 530; Renaissance, 267; Shakespeare, 248; theory, 24; villains, 263; and woman comedian, 751, *see also* humour
commerce: in Victorian novels, 398(2)
Commins, Saxe: letters, 699
Communism: and avant-garde, 57; and Himes, 688; and Livesay, 771; and Morris, 440
comparison, 108
complaint tradition: and Shakespeare, 251
compositors, 11–12
Compton-Burnett, Ivy, 529
computers: and lexicology, 109; and prose style, Carlyle, 433
Comte, Auguste, 428–9; and 19th C Britain, 399, 430
Concise Oxford Dictionary, 68
Condillac, Etienne, abbé de, 70
Condition-of-England novelists, 396
confidence man, 763
Congreve, William, 348; bibliographical studies, 12; *Incognita*, 303; *Love for Love*, 300; *The Old Bachelor*, 302
Conlon, John J., 443
connectives, 99–100, 100, 105–6
Conrad, Borys, 482
Conrad, Joseph, **481–8**; and Buddhism, 485; and Fitzgerald, 663; and Ford, 494; and Greene, 527; and Lowry, 527; and Strindberg, 487; and Wells,

485, 486(2), 492; and exile, 473; and religion, 482; bibliographical matters, 487–8; criticism, 420; historical novel, 399; letters, 481–2, 487–8; manuscripts, 487–8; politics, 486; 'Amy Foster', 483; *The Arrow of Gold*, 487; *Chance*, 487(2); 'The Duel', 487; 'The End of the Tether', 487; 'Falk', 483; 'Geography and Some Explorers', 488; *Heart of Darkness*, 484–5, 485(6), 527, 663; 'Legends', 488; *Lord Jim*, 482, 483; *The Mirror of the Sea*, 488; *The Nigger of the 'Narcissus'*, 420, 485(2), 485–6; *Nostromo*, 399; *A Personal Record*, 487; 'The Planter of Malta', 487; 'Prince Roman', 487; *The Secret Agent*, 486(5); 'The Secret Sharer', 483, 487(2); *The Shadow-Line*, 482, 482–3; 'Stephen Crane: A Note Without Dates', 487; 'Typhoon', 483, 488; *Under Western Eyes*, 486(2), 486–7, 487(4); *Victory*, 487(3); 'Youth', 527
Conrad, Peter, 3
Conroy, Frank, **691**; *Stop-time*, 691
Conton, William, 712
conversation: phonology, 87
conversation poem, 623
Cook, Albert S., 129
Cooley, Dennis, 761
Cooper, Constance Fenimore, 572
Cooper, James Fenimore, **583–5**, 619; and Lippard, 570; language, 574; Leatherstocking tales, 584; political novels, 584; *The American Democrat*, 584; *The Bravo*, 584; *The Deerslayer*, 584–5; *The Headsman*, 584; *Heidenmauer*, 584; *The Last of the Mohicans*, 584(2); *Notions of the Americans*, 584; *The Pathfinder*, 585; *The Pioneers*, 584(3), 585(3); *Precaution*, 584; *The Redskins*, 585; *The Spy*, 584(2)
Coover, Robert, 620, **684**; *Pricksongs and Descants*, 684; *The Public Burning*, 620
Coppard, A.E., 476
copyright: music publishing, 457
Corman, Cid, 653; and Niedecker, 642–3
Cornish, William, 165
Cornwall: English in, 83
Corpus Glossary, 104
Corris, Peter, 757–8; *Deal Me Out*, 758
Cortázar, Julio, 475
cosmology: and Chaucer, 179
costume, stage: Victorian, 468
Cotta, John: *Ignorant Practisers of Physicke*, 106, 284
Cotton, Charles: *The Joys of Marriage*, 349; *Wonders of the Peake*, 344
Cotton, John, 574, 577; sermons, 577; *New Covenant*, 577; *On the Holiness of Church Members*, 577; *A Treatise of the Covenant of Grace*, 577
courtly love: code, 144
courtly speech: in Chaucer, 172
Coventry: medieval plays, 165
Coward, Noel, **560**
Cowasjee, Saros, 770
Cowley, Abraham, 277
Cowley, Malcolm, 665, 692
Cowper, William, 321, **337**, 337; and Milton, 332; and Woolf, 511; 'The Castaway', 511
Crabbe, George, 336–7
The Cradle of Security, 164
Crane, Hart, 616, 622, 627, **630**; *The Bridge*, 622, 630
Crane, Stephen, 13, 512, 576, **601–2**, 615, 616; and Farrell, 694; 'The Blue Hotel', 602; *The Bluest Eye*, 602; 'The Bridge Comes to Yellow Sky', 602; *Maggie*, 602; *The Red Badge of Courage*, 601(5), 601–2
Crane, Walter, 458
Crashaw, Richard, 281; and Countess of Winchelsea, 310; 'Musick's Duell', 310; 'To the Name of Jesus', 281
Creaser, John, 288
Creeley, Robert, 632
Creole novelists: white women, 726
creolistics, 72–5, 81, 723–4
Crews, Harry, **691**; *A Childhood*, 691; *A Feast of Snakes*, 691
crime: in satirical cartoons, 329; Victorian London, 488
crime fiction: Corris, 757–8; P.D. James, 534; written by women, 478
Crisp, Dr Tobias, 276
Croce, Benedetto: and Yeats, 542
Croker, John Wilson, 452
Crosby, Caresse, 609
Crosby, Harry, 609
Crosby, Joseph, 218
Crosland, T.W.H.: and Conrad, 483–4
the Cross: OE, 128
cross-dressing, 232, 235, 260–1
Crowley, Robert, 151
Crowther, Bishop Samuel (Adjai), 707
Cubism, 625
Culhwch and Olwen, 146

cultural studies, 59
culture: and language, 78; phenomenology, 39
Cumberland: medieval drama, 163–4
Cunningham, William: *The Cosmographical Glass*, 278
Cupid, 198
curial prose, 162, 173–4
Curran, Stuart, 356
Cursor Mundi, 158, 159
Curzon, Robert, 15
Cynewulf: *Juliana*, 124, 128, 129, 131
Czechoslovakia: in children's literature, 611
Dabydeen, Cyril, 724, 770
Dada, 625
Dadd, Richard, 458
Dahl, Roald, 478
Daley, Victor, 752
Dame Sirith, 145
Damon, S. Foster, 609
dance of death, 233
dandyism: and Beerbohm, 493
Daniel, Samuel: and Shakespeare, 251; *Complaint of Rosamund*, 251; *Delia*, 214; *Tethys' Festival*, 273; *Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, 272
Danish-American writing, 569
Danner, Margaret Esse, 624
Dante Alighieri, 208, 493; and Chaucer, 169, 184, 185, 191; and W. Harris, 728, 728–9; and Hopkins, 385; and Kipling, 490; and Milton, 288; and D.G. Rossetti, 389; *De Vulgari Eloquentia*, 191; *The Divine Comedy*, 184, 185, 490, 632, 728, 728–9
D'Arcy, Margaretta, **555**; (with Arden), *The Island of the Mighty*, 555
Darling, Malcolm: and Jhabvala, 497
Darwin, Charles, 326, 397, **434–6**; and Conrad, 487; and Dickens, 403; and Hardy, 415–16; and Shaw, 429; and Wells, 492; and landscape, 429; language, 71, 435, 435–6, 436; letters, 434; literary culture, 435; social Darwinism, 428; *The Descent of Man*, 435; *The Origin of Species*, 71, 434, 436(2)
Darwin, Erasmus, 326; and the Romantics, 362
Das, Kamala, 735
Dathorne, O.R., 732
Davenant, Sir William, 310–11; *Salmacida Spolia*, 272
Davenport, Guy, 625
David, Gerard: and Rossetti, 390
Davies, John of Kidwelly: and Spenser, 277
Davis, Herbert, 342
Davis, Miles, 569
Davis, Samuel Cole, 575
Davison, David, 556
Dawe, Bruce, 740; 'Life-Cycle', 743–4
Dawes, Rufus: *His Natural Life*, 753
Dawson, Fielding, 614
Day, John, 201; with Rowley and Wilkins, *The Travailes of the Three English Brothers*, 236
D'Costa, Jean, 722, **727**
De Parasceve, 137
death, 45; in Faulkner, 666; fear of, in T.S. Eliot, 545; and Lowell, 639
Decadence: and avant-garde, 20; Victorian, 425, 425–6
Declaration of Independence (US), 571
deconstruction, **29–39**; and American studies, 569; and hermeneutics, 37; and modernism, 34; and pedagogy, 23; and psychoanalysis, 34; and semiotics, 29; and teaching, 33; politics of, 32
Dee, John, **201–2**; *Heptarchia Mystica*, 202
Defoe, Daniel, 322, **343–4**, **349**; and Astell, 325; and Locke, 343; and Woolf, 511; attributed works, 16; and exile, 473; and origins of novel, 343; novels, 349; pamphlets, 343, 344; politics, 343, 349; sentences, 115; sources, 349; *Captain Singleton*, 349; *The Consolidator*, 344; *The History of the Wars of Charles XII*, 16, 344; *Moll Flanders*, 347; *Religious Courtship*, 349; *Robinson Crusoe*, 322, 349, 573; *Roxana*, 349; *Serious Reflections of Robinson Crusoe*, 349; *The Shortest Way with the Dissenters*, 343; *Tour through the Whole Island of Great Britain*, 344
degeneration: myth of, Victorian, 426
Dehejia, Vidya, 458
Deighton, Len, 480
Dekker, Thomas, 262, **268–9**; bibliographical studies, 12; *Honest Whore*, 300; *Northward Ho*, 269; *Satiromastix*, 269; *The Shoemaker's Holiday*, 235, 268–9; with Ford and Rowley, *The Witch of Edmonton*, 254

Delany, Martin: and Stowe, 592
Delgado, Martin Morna, 725
Deloney, Thomas, **202**; *Thomas of Reading*, 202
Dench, Judi, 564
Denham, Sir John: and Dryden, 308; *Poems 1713*, 15
Denison, David, 93
Dennis, John, 344
Deor, 130
dependency phonology, 85
De Quincey, Thomas, **370**; *Suspiria de Profundis*, 370(2)
Deressa, Solomon, 716
Dering, Sir Edward, 217–18
Derrida, Jacques, 34–7, 40, 57, 186, 195, 204, 379–80, 401, 581, 590, 606, 634, 637, 774; and Hegel, 34; and Heidegger, 37, 40, 43, 44; and Hume, 23; and Husserl, 37; and Lacan, 44; and de Man, 31; and Peirce, 37–8; and Poe, 587; and Saussure, 29, 37; and American studies, 569; and the history of philosophy, 60; and pedagogy, 33; philosophy, 40; *Glas*, 30; *Memoires*, 32; 'No Apocalypse', 38; 'Of an Apocalyptic Tone Recently Adopted in Philosophy', 38; *Of Grammatology*, 35; 'The Principle of Reason', 38; *Schibboleth*, 38; *Speech and Phenomena*, 35
Desai, Anita: *In Custody*, 738
Desainliens, Claude: (Claudius Hollyband), 200
Desani, G.V.: *All About H. Hatterr*, 737
The Descent into Hell, 130–1
Deschamps, Eustache, 174
Desiderio, Giacomo: *Vita di S. Bruno*, 316
desire: in Dickinson, 583; in James, 604
Desnoes, Edmundo: and Armah, 712; *Inconsolable Memories*, 712; *No Hay Problema*, 712
despair: in Jacobean drama, 262; Rhys, 730
destiny: in Chaucer, 170
detective fiction, 477, 478, 569; American, 611–12, 672; Australian, 747; Canadian, 763, *see also* hardboiled fiction; mystery fiction
Detroit: in American literature, 615
Devanny, Jean: *Point of Departure*, 756
Deverell, Walter H., 459
Devon: medieval drama, 163
Dewey, John, 655
Dhlomo, Herbert, 719
dialect: American English, 76, 574; in Danner, 624; in Dickens, 406; in Joyce, 503; OE, 80; in poetry, 381
dialect phonology, 83
dialect poetry: Afro-American, 609
dialectology, **75–9**
dialogue, 761; in Beckett, 116, 558; in Joyce, 116; in Shakespeare, 232; in Stevens, 651; theatre, 566
Dialogues (OE), 134
diarists: 19th C women, 419–20, 474
diary literature: American, 575; novel, 476
Dibdin, Thomas Frognall, 14–15
Dick, Philip K., **679**
Dickens, Charles, 396, 399, **401–7**, 422(2); and Ainsworth, 404(2); and Carlyle, 407; and Chesterton, 495–6, 496; and Darwin, 403; and Eco, 405, 406; and G. Eliot, 410, 412; and Freud, 44; and Gissing, 495–6; and Hawthorne, 403(2); and Hogarth, 404; and J. Irving, 690; and Lamb, 371; and Milton, 404; and Poe, 587; and Reade, 445; and Ruskin, 403, 407, 447; and Shaw, 563; and Twain, 407; and America, 405; and the Bible, 402; and Christianity, 405–6; and the city, 423, 447; and paradise myth, 423; and reality, 4; and science, 403, 405–6; and the solar myth, 428; endings, 403; historical novel, 399; language in, 4; marriage, 428; multi-plot novel, 397; openings, 403–4; politics, 406; short fiction, 404; unfinished novels, 399; word-play, 405; *American Notes*, 405; *Barnaby Rudge*, 404; *Bleak House*, 4, 405–6, 406; *The Cricket on the Hearth* (stage version), 468; *David Copperfield*, 397–8, 405(4); *Dombey and Son*, 405(2); *Great Expectations*, 40–1, 407(5); *Little Dorrit*, 406(3), 412; *Martin Chuzzlewit*, 405(5); *The Mystery of Edwin Drood*, 402–3, 407(2); *The Old Curiosity Shop*, 371, 404; *Oliver Twist*, 404(3), 587; *Our Mutual Friend*, 402–3, 407(2); *Pickwick Papers*, 398, 404(5); 'Sapsea Fragment', 407; *A Tale of Two Cities*, 399; *Uncommercial Traveller*, 404
Dickey, James, 475
Dickinson, Emily, 47, 50, 567, 571,

572(3), 573, 576, **581–3**; and Atwood, 773; initiation in, 603; 'Victory Comes Late', 583
dictionaries, 64–5, 68, 106, 109, 345; OE, 103, 118; ME, 105; Shakespeare, 219; bilingual, 110; French-English, 200; *Oxford English Dictionary*, 277, 284(2), 334; pronouncing, 68
didactic writing: West African, 707
Diderot, Denis, 21, 56
'Différance', 35–6
difference, 61, 637, *see also* gender; linguistic difference; sexual difference
Digby: *Mary Magdalene* play, 165
Digges, Leonard, 246
Dillon, Charles, 469
Dillon, George, 501
Dilthey, Wilhelm, 35, 39
Dinesen, Isak: and Momaday, 690
director: Beckett as, 556, 557; role of, 553
discourse, 343
discourse stylistics, 116
disguise: and Renaissance tragedy, 262–3
Disney, Walt, **698–9**
Disraeli, Benjamin, **400**, 428; *Coningsby*, 400; *Sibyl*, 400; *The Voyage of Captain Popanilla*, 400
Dissenters: and Johnson, 346
Dobson, Austin, 451
Docker, John, 750
Doctorow, E.L., 620, **684**; *Book of Daniel*, 620; *World's Fair*, 684
doctrinal truth: in Chaucer, 170
documentary: in Livesay, 772
Dodd Mead, 568
van Doesborch, Jan, 11
Dolley, Michael, 112
Don Juan theme, 8
Donaldson, E. Talbot, 174
Donleavy, J.P., **534**, **679**; *The Ginger Man*, 679
Donne, John, 198, 275, 276, **278–9**, 284, 348; and Browning, 375; and Gosse, 437; and Hardy, 382; and dramatic monologue, 375; and speech-act theory, 116; and Tractarians, 386; posthumous influence, 279; 'The Canonization', 278; *Devotions*, 284; 'The Good Morrow', 278; 'Holy Sonnet VII', 116, 279; 'Holy Sonnets', 116, 279; *Metempsychosis*, 279; 'The Relique', 278–9; 'Satyre I', 279; *Songs and Sonnets*, 279; (and Goodyer), 'Alternis Vicibus', 279
Doolittle, Hilda *see* H.D.
Dorn, Edward, 625, **631**
Dorset: and Hardy, 465
Dos Passos, John, 616, **665**; and McInerney, 691; and New York, 691
Dostoevsky, Fyodor Mikhailovich: and J.C. Powys, 521; and R. Wright, 688; *Crime and Punishment*, 688
doubling: in Shakespeare, 247; in Stevenson, 418
Doughty, Charles M., 4; and Joyce, 506; *Adam Cast Forth*, 506
Douglas, Ellen, 618
Douglas, Gavin: *King Hart*, 156; *Palice of Honour*, 156
Douglass, Frederick, 567, **592**, 609, 612; and Stowe, 592; *My Bondage and My Freedom*, 705; *Narrative of the Life of Frederick Douglass*, 571, 592
D'Ovidio, Francesco, 71
Dowland, John, 205
Downes, John: *Roscius Anglicanus*, 301
Dowson, Ernest, 425, 426
Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan, **488**; and Kipling, 490; *The Hound of the Baskervilles*, 521; *Sherlock Holmes* stories, 488
Doyle, Ian, 150
Doyle, Richard, 458
D'Oyly Carte, Richard: and M. Arnold, 430
D'Oyly, Charles, 458
Drabble, Margaret, 475, 480, **537–8**; *The Ice Age*, 537, 538; *The Needle's Eye*, 537; *The Waterfall*, 537(2)
Drachler, Rose, 622
Drake, Charles: and Poe, 587
Drake, Judith, 298
drama: ME, 143, 144, **163–8**, 557, 564; Renaissance, **253–73**; 16th C, **200–1**; 17th C, **299–304**; 18th C, **339–41**; Victorian, **466–71**; 20th C, **549–66**, **696–701**; 1930s, 697; African, 709(2), 710, 711, 720; American, 569, **696–701**; Australasian, 750; black, 720; Canadian, 750, 772, **774–5**; Caribbean, **734**; Christian, 551, 560; historical, 5, 263; Irish, 541, 550; 'New Drama', 550; popular, 143, 498; religious, 237; village, 302, *see also* political drama; radio drama; theatre
dramatic monologue, 375
Dransfield, Michael, 743
Drayton, Michael: and Shakespeare,

251; *Matilda*, 251
dream children: in Whitman, 580
The Dream of the Rood, 122, **127–8**
dreams: and *Beowulf*, 125; in Chaucer, 169, 187; in Greene, 526; in Joyce, 507; in Murdoch, 532
Dreiser, Theodore, 616, **660–1**; and Farrell, 694; and journalism, 615; *An Amateur Laborer*, 661; Cowperwood Trilogy, 661; *Jennie Gerhardt*, 661; 'The Last Fly of Fly Time', 661; *Newspaper Days*, 661; *Sister Carrie*, 660–1, 661(2)
Drinkwater, John, 11
Driver, Dorothy, 716
Droysen, Johann Gustav, 39
Drue, Thomas: *The Life of the Duchess of Suffolk*, 261
Dryden, John, 1, 298, 302, **304–8**; and Boccaccio, 307; and Carkesse, 306; and Denham, 308; and Jonson, 306; and Milton, 332; and Montaigne, 307; and politics, 307; and Roman satire, 299; and translation, 305; 'American' plays, 298, 307; imagery, 307; poetry, **305–7**; politics, 304–5, 305; prose, **308**; satire on, 311; *Absalom and Achitophel*, 298, 304, 306; *All for Love*, 307(2); *Amphitryon*, 307; *Cleomenes*, 307; *The Comical Lovers*, 308; *Don Sebastian*, 307(2), 308; *An Essay of Dramatic Poesy*, 308, 334; *Examen Poeticum*, 305; *Fables*, 305; *The Indian Emperor*, 307; *The Indian Queen*, 307; 'The Lady's Song', 307; *Love Triumphant*, 307; *Mac Flecknoe*, 306(2); *Marriage-à-la-Mode*, 311; *Miscellany Poems*, 305; 'Ode to Anne Killigrew', 306; *Oedipus, King of Thebes*, 307, 308; Ovid's *Epistles*, 305; *Religio Laici*, 318; 'Sigismonda and Guiscardo', 307; *The Spanish Friar*, 304; *Sylvae*, 305; *Troilus and Cressida*, 307
Du Cros, Joseph August, 317, 341; *Lettre de Monsieur Du Cros*, 317, 341
Dublin: and Joyce, 505
DuBois, W.E.B., 568, 609
Dubus, Andre, **691**
Duchamp, Marcel: and Stoppard, 565; *Nude Descending a Staircase*, 565
Duff-Gordon, Lucie, 436
Duffy, Dennis, 764
Duffy, Maureen, 480
dumbshows: Elizabethan, 258
Dunbar, Paul, 568
Dunbar, William: 'Ballat of the Fen-ȝeit Freir of Tungland', 156
Duncan, Raymond: and K. Boyle, 673
Duncan, Robert, 575, **632–3**, 652, 773; letters, 632; *Caesar's Gate*, 632; *Ground Work*, 632; *The H.D. Book*, 632(2); *Passages*, 632
Duncan, Sara Jeannette, **766**; *Cousin Cinderella*, 766; *The Imperialist*, 766
Dunn, Douglas, 549
Dunston Collection, 15
Dunston, F.W., 15
Dunton, John: *A Voyage round the World*, 303
Durham Cathedral library, 14
DuRocher, Richard J., 286
Durrell, Lawrence, 477
Eagleton, Terry, 57(3), 350, 398
Ealdwulf *see* Aldulf
East Africa: literary criticism, 713
East African literature, 702, **713–16**; poetry, black consciousness in, 714
East India Company, 462
East Indian identity, 724
Eastern Europe: in children's literature, 611
Eccarius, J.G., 461
Eccles, John, 302
Ecco Press, 610
Eco, Umberto, 28; and Dickens, 405, 406; *The Name of the Rose*, 405, 406
economic history: 18th C, 331
economics: of love, 259; and Pound, 646, 647
Edel, Leon, 591
Eden myth: and T. Morrison, 690
Edgell, Zee, 726
Edgeworth, Maria, **363**, 475; *Belinda*, 363; *Harrington*, 363; *Patronage*, 363
editors and editing: Australian texts, 751; medieval texts, 177–8; theory, 9; Victorian, **454–7**
education: and Arnold, 430; and Franklin, 578; Victorian theory, 429–30, *see also* schools; teaching
Edwards, Amelia B.: ghost stories, 7; *The Phantom Coach*, 7
Edwards, Richard: *Damon and Pithias*, 267
Ee Tiang Hong, 752
Egungun, 711
Egyptian Book of the Dead, 507

Egyptology: and Joyce, 507, 508
Einstein, Albert: and Shaw, 564
Eisenstein, Sergei, 34, 404
Ekeblad, Inga-Stina (Ewbank), 249
Ekwensi, Cyprian: and urban fiction, 708
Elderton, Mr, 230
elegy, 275, 375; and Hardy, 382; and Woolf, 511; pastoral, 377
Elegy upon the Death of Mrs A. Behn, 310
Elene, 122, 124, 127
Eliade, Mircea, 712; and Armah, 712
Eliot, George, 31, 47, 322, 326, 398, 399, **409–12**, 422(2), 428–9, 437, 450; and Chaucer, 183; and Chopin, 602–3; and Dickens, 410, 412; and James, 410; and Martineau, 439; and Milton, 296; and Plath, 602–3; and Scott, 396; and Shakespeare, 250; and the Coventry *Herald*, 451–2; and organic physiology, 429; criticism, 420; marriage, 428; *Adam Bede*, 411; 'Amos Barton', 411; *Daniel Deronda*, 40–1, 406, 409, 412(3), 429; *Felix Holt*, 451–2; *Middlemarch*, 183, 250, 398, 409, 411, 411–12, 412(3), 451–2; *The Mill on the Floss*, 27, 397–8, 409, 411, 602–3; *Scenes of Clerical Life*, 411; *Silas Marner*, 396, 411
Eliot, John, 577; and Shakespeare, 249; *Ortho-epia Gallica* (1593), 249
Eliot, T.S., 3, 225, 244, 289, 390, 539, **544–5**, 551, **560**, 575, 608–9, 621, 629, **633–8**; and Andrewes, 637; and Bergson, 635; and Herbert, 281; and Joyce, 506; and Kipling, 491, 635; and M. Moore, 642; and W. Percy, 677; and Pound, 645, 646, 647; and Wolfe, 668; and *The Criterion*, 633–4; and difference, 637; and Modernism, 538, 626; and parody, 426; as editor, 633–4; German critics on, 544; long poems, 622; plays, 560; *Ariel Poems*, 545; *The Cocktail Party*, 560; 'The Death of Saint Narcissus', 281; *Four Quartets*, 538; 'Gerontion', 538, 544, 637, 677; 'The Hollow Men', 544; *Mr. Appollinax*, 545; *Murder in the Cathedral*, 560(2); 'Prufrock', 538, 544(2), 637; *The Waste Land*, 426, 491, 538, 545(5), 548, 622, 627, 634, 634–5, 635, 636
Elizabethan age: and Victorian writers, 426
Elizabethan literature: and Pynchon, 683
Ellin, Stanley, 611
Ellis, Alice Thomas, 480
Ellison, Ralph: and L. Hughes, 688; *Going to the Territory*, 694; *Invisible Man*, 694
Elmer, W., 92, 93
eloquence: and Emerson, 588
Elstob, Elizabeth, 121
Elstob, William, 121
Elton, Charles Abraham, 16
Elyot, Thomas, 199
emblem, 29; and caricature, 329
emblem books: Renaissance, 204–5; and Shakespeare, 249, 249–50
Emecheta, Buchi, 710; motherhood in, 711; *Double Yoke*, 710
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 567, 573, 574, 579, **587–9**, 627, 645; and Carlyle, 432; and Frost, 638; and M. Moore, 642; as preacher, 574; diaries, 575; essays, 588; imagery, 576; language, 580, 588–9; organicism in writings, 573; poetry, 576; style, 588–9; 'The American Scholar', 573, 579; 'Each and All', 589; *Essays, First Series*, 588; *Nature*, 588, 589; 'Self-Reliance', 589; and Shepard, 700
emigrant languages: origin, 80
Empson, William, 33, 56, 57, 225–6, 247, 249, 268; and Hardy, 382
encomia, 276
Encomium Emmae Reginae, 131
endings: Austen, 367; black novels, 619; Carlyle, 433; Chaucer, 186; Dickens, 403; G. Eliot, 411; Farah, 715; James, 605, 606; Poe, 587; Pound, 648; Woolf, 510
Engel, Marian, **767**; *Bear*, 767
Engels, Friedrich, 461; and Morris, 440; criticism, 420
England: in Indian novels, 738
English language *see* language
'Englishness': in 20th C poetry, 539
Enlightenment, 21, 340; and Foucault, 58, 59(2); Scottish, 328
Enslin, Ted, 632
epic: American, 580; and Carlyle, 432(2); and Cooper, 584; and gender, 378–9; and Hawthorne, 593–4; historical, 432(2); lyric-epic, 580; and Norris, 602; Renaissance, 293; Romantic, 353; and Tolson, 623
epilogues: Restoration, 311
epistemology: and poetry, 25
Epistola Alexanderi ad Aristotelam, 186

epistolary form: Pound and Joyce, 625
epistolary genres, 275
epistolary novel: Swinburne, 418
Equiano, Olaudah, 703
Erasmus, Desiderius, 199; and More, 200; and Shakespeare, 242, 247, 249; and Sidney, 207–8; and pilgrimage, 143; *Adagia*, 196; *Apophthegmes*, 249; *Colloquies*, 247; *In Praise of Folly*, 200, 242
The Erle of Tolous, 154
Ernst, Max, 435
eroticism, 595; Nabokov, 682; Pound, 645–6
Erskine-Hill, Howard, 309, 332
escape: in Irish fiction, 475; in T. Morrison, 689
eschatology: medieval, and Shakespeare, 244
Eshleman, Clayton, 694; *Indiana*, 628
Espinet, Ramabai, 724
espionage novel *see* spy thriller
Essays and Reviews, 453
Estienne, Robert, 68
Ethelred II, King, 135
Etherege, George, 312; *The Comical Revenge*, 312; *The Man of Mode*, 300, 301, 312; *Works*, 15
Ethiopian literature, 716
ethnic writing: American, 571, *see also* race
ethnicity: American, 569(2); in American literature, 570–1
etymology, 106
euphemisms, 107
Euripides: and Hogg, 368; and Milton, 295; and Soyinka, 709; *The Bacchae*, 709; *Ion*, 368; *Suppliant Women*, 295
'European novel': Dickens, 406
Evans, Bertrand, 243
Evans, F.M., 439
Evelyn, John, 312
Everson, William, 632
Ewbank, Inga-Stina (Ekeblad), 249
Exeter Book, 128–31
exile, 473; in A. Clarke, 727; and Joyce, 473; in Percy, 614
exiles: German, in England, 19th C, 461
Existential Absurd: and O. Patterson, 729
existentialism: and Faulkner, 666; and Gardner, 686
expatriates, 496(2), 609
experimental writing, 474–5; fiction, 416, 520, 619–20; women's, 474; Woolf, 509
exploration literature, 762
expressionism: in Pritchett, 524
Ezekiel, Nissim, 736–7; plays, 736; *Hymns in Darkness*, 737
fabliau: Chaucer, 176
Fagunwa, D.O.: and Bunyan, 708; and Tutuola, 708
failure: in Australian literature, 754; in Howells, 601; in McInerney, 691; in Pym, 530; in P. White, 754
The Fair Maid of Ribblesdale, 158
Fairbairns, Zoe, 480
Fairbank, Alfred: and Morris, 441
Fairer, David, 336
fairs: 19th C, 464
fairy-tale, 389(2); fantasy fiction, 479; and Albee, 697; Cinderella story, 478, 619, 661; and Coover, 684; and Dickens, 404; and Farrell, 537; and T. Morrison, 689; and Walker, 618
Falklands War: and T.S. Eliot, 633
family: in American stories, 679; in Canfield, 674; and Defoe, 349; and Dickinson, 581; Victorian, 465; in A. Walker, 689
family poems: Ezekiel, 736
family relationships: father figures, 366, 508, 515–16, 620; father–son, 600, 691; grandmother, 705; maternal betrayal, 497–8; mother–daughter, 45, 77, 508–9, 511, 593, 705; motherhood, 658, 710–11; mother–son, 631, 647; parent–child, 658; sonship, 287; in African literature, 705, 710–11; in Afro-American literature, 705; in Austen, 366, 366–7, 367; in Barth, 620; grandmother figure, 705; in H.D., 631, 658; in Hawthorne, 593; in Joyce, 507, 508; in Lawrence, 515–16; in McInerney, 691; in Pound, 647; in Pynchon, 620; in Shakespeare, 228(2); in Twain, 600; in Woolf, 508–9, 511, *see also* patriarchy; relationships
family romance: Austen, 367; Canadian, 762; in Yeats, 566
family saga novel, 477
Fane, Mildmay: *Vertues Triumph*, 311
Fanon, Frantz, 703
fantastic, 594; and Kipling, 418, 491
fantasy, 44–5; in Pritchett, 524
fantasy fiction, 479; Wells, 491
Farah, Nuruddin, 705, 715; *Maps*, 715; *Sweet and Sour Milk*, 715
Farmer, Beverley, 755; *Alone*, 752
Farquhar, George, 315; *The Recruiting*

Officer, 315
Farrell, J.G., **536–7**; Empire trilogy, 536–7; *The Hill Station*, 536; *The Siege of Krishnapur*, 472; *The Singapore Grip*, 537
Farrell, James T., 694
fascism: and D. Jones, 546; and Lindbergh, 616; and Pound, 644, 647
father figures *see* family relationships
Faulkner, William, 512, 610, 635, **666–8**; and Shakespeare, 230; and Steadman, 678; and R. Wright, 688; and Young, 678; and *Harper's*, 613; and time, 473; female characters, 616; Isaac McCaslin character, 667; *Absalom, Absalom!*, 667(3); *As I Lay Dying*, 666(5), 667; *Flags in the Dust*, 667; *Go Down, Moses*, 666, 668; 'Golden Land', 667; *The Hamlet*, 667–8; *Light in August*, 666; 'The Old People', 688; *Pylon*, 666; *The Reivers*, 668; *Sanctuary*, 666, 667; *Soldiers' Day*, 230; *The Sound and the Fury*, 666; 'That Evening Sun', 667; *The Wild Palms*, 667
Fauset, Jessie, 571, 618; *Comedy: American Style*, 619
Fawcett, Brian, 761, 773
fear: in James, 606; in Shakespeare, 229
Feckner, Gustav Theodor, 438
Federal Writers' Project, 610
Federman, Raymond, 613, 620; and Sukenick, 620
Feidelson, Charles, 571
Feinstein, Elaine, 480
Feldman, Irving, 622
Felix: *Vita Sancti Guthlaci*, 140
female breast: in Victorian poetry, 379
female circumcision: in Ngugi, 714
female consciousness, 626
female desire: and H.D., 658
female names, 112
female phonology, 84
female sexuality: in Frederic, 602
The Female Spectator, 324
femininity, 45, 47, 48, 49; in Hawthorne, 593
feminism: 16th C, 202; 17th C, 298; and Aidoo, 712; and Augustans, 325; and Chaucer, 192, 193; and Dickinson, 581; and Gilman, 603; and H.D., 628, 630–1; and Lawrence, 514; and Lessing, 533(2); and Livesay, 772; and Martineau, 438–9; and Milton, 292; and S. Naidu, 735; and postmodern fiction, 479; and psychoanalysis, 45; and Stowe, 592, *see also* women
feminist criticism, **46–51**, 48, 474; of 16th C texts, 196; African, 704–5; Canada, 761; of Chaucer, 181–2; of Margery Kempe, 144; of Ngugi, 714; of Shakespeare, 229; teaching, 23; of Walcott, 733–4; of West African literature, 710–11
feminist dynamics: in theatre, 552–3
feminist polemic, 298
Fenollosa, Ernest, 543, 655
Fenton, James, 549
Feo, Jose Rodriguez: and W. Stevens, 652
Ferguson, Adam, 320
Ferguson, Charles A., 65, 77–8
Fergusson, Robert, 338–9
Fern, Fanny, 572
Ferrar, Nicholas, 275, 280; and Herbert, 275, 280
Ferrars, Elizabeth, 478
Ferrier, Susan: *Marriage*, 369
Ferro, Robert, 617
Ferry, Luc, 26
festival: and African drama, 711
festivals: Jacobean, 273
fêtes: Victorian, 471
Feuchtwanger, Lion, 475
Feuerbach, Ludwig, 412, 431
Fichte, Johann Gottlieb: and the Romantics, 362
Fick, Georg, 70
fiction: and Beckett, 557; and Judaism, 686; poetics, 27; theory of, O'Brien, 520, *see also* metafiction, novel, popular literature = fiction, short story, the novel
fiction biography, 769
Fiction Collective, 613
Fiedler, Leslie, 663
Fielding, Henry, 337, 341, **349–50**; and Johnson, 346; and Swift, 343; periodical articles, 347; poetry, 335; reprinting history, 326; *Amelia*, 323; 'Part of Juvenal's Sixth-Satire Modernized in Burlesque Verse', 335; *Tom Jones*, 347, 350
Figueroa, John, 732
film, 34, 45, 47; theatres in, 470; African literature on, 702; Australian, 743, 748; and fantasy fiction, 479; and Greene, 526; and Joyce, 506; magic realism in, 58; theory of, and

character, 27; Vietnam legacy, 569; and Wells, 492
Filmer, Sir Robert: and Swift, 343
films: Australian, 1930s, 749; *The Bostonians*, 605; *The Color Purple*, 689; *Give My Regards to Broad Street*, 470; *Mad Max III: Beyond Thunderdome*, 742; *Plenty*, 561; of Shakespeare, 222; *The Story of O*, 45, *see also* screenplays
fin de siècle, 425, 425–6
Finch, Anne *see* Winchelsea, Countess of
Finch, Robert, 772
Findley, Timothy, 762, 764(2), **769**; *The Wars*, 769
Firbank, Ronald, **516–17**; *Caprice*, 516; *Inclinations*, 516; *Vainglory*, 516
First World War, 494; fiction, 615–16; poetry, 540; and Joyce, 506; and Lawrence, 516; and Owen, 540; and Shaw, 563–4; and E. Thomas, 539; and Woolf, 511, *see also* war
Fischer, Olga C.M., 92, 93
Fish, Stanley, 60
Fisher, Roy, **548**; *City*, 548; 'Handsworth Liberties', 548
Fisiak, Jacek, 65
Fitzgerald, F. Scott, 572, **662–3**; and McInerney, 691; and New York, 691; letters, 662; play, 662; stories, 662; *The Diamond as Big as the Ritz*, 662; *The Great Gatsby*, 569, 662–3, 663(3); *The Last Tycoon*, 662; 'O Russet Witch', 663; *The Pat Hobby Stories*, 662; *Tender Is the Night*, 663(2); 'Winter Dreams', 663; (with Sheilah Graham), *Dame Rumor*, 662
Fitzgerald, Robert D., 739
FitzGerald, Robert D.: 'The Hidden Bole', 749
FitzRalph, Richard, 142
Flach, Werner, 35
Flanagan, Thomas J.B., 761
Flaubert, Gustave, 26–7, 44, 54, 116
Flecker, James Elroy: *Don Juan*, 8
Flecknoe, Richard: and Shakespeare, 229
Fleming, Sir Daniel, 302
Fletcher, C.R.L.: (with Kipling), *A School History of England*, 387, 490
Fletcher, John, **270–1**; *The Chances*, 311–12; *The Faithful Shepherdess*, 270
Flower, Robin, 128
flying machines: in modern literature, 569, 616
Focillon, Henri: *The Life of Forms in Art*, 651
Fogarty, Lionel, 741–2
folk-song: and Shakespeare, 246
folk-tales: African, and Acker, 685; in Afro-American literature, 618–19; Atwood, 767; Negro, in Harlem Renaissance, 619
folklore: ME, 143; black, 618, 687; and Hurston, 687; in P. Marshall, 690; in S. Shepard, 697; in M. Walker, 623–4; Yoruba, 708
Ford, Charles Henri, 653
Ford, Ford Madox, 474, **494**; and Conrad, 481; and Greene, 526; and Pound, 647; *The Good Soldier*, 494, 526; *Parade's End*, 494
Ford, John, 260, 262, **271**; and Shakespeare, 241; historical dramas, 263; plays, 255; *The Broken Heart*, 255, 271; *Perkin Warbeck*, 241, 255, 271; *'Tis Pity She's a Whore*, 255; with Dekker and Rowley, *The Witch of Edmonton*, 254
formalism, 42; American, 23–4
Fornes, Maria Irene, **699**; *The Conduct of Life*, 699; *The Danube*, 699; *Mud*, 699; *Sarita*, 699
Forster, E.M., **496–8**, 613; publishing history, 13; *Aspects of the Novel*, 496–7; 'Eliza in Egypt', 497; *The Hill of Devi*, 497(2), 737; *Howards End*, 398; *A Passage to India*, 497(5), 737; 'Shakespeare in Egypt', 497
Forster, John, 1, 450
Forten, Charlotte, 609
The Fortunes of Men, 129
Foucault, Michel, 18, 20, 23, 40, 57, **58–9**, 397, 401, 407, 637; *The Archeology of Knowledge*, 58(2); *The History of Sexuality*, 59; *Madness and Civilization*, 44
Foulkes, Paul, 16
Fournier, Henri-Alban *see* Alain-Fournier
Fowke, Martha, 325
Fowler, Alastair, 290
Fowles, John, 479, **535**; *The Collector*, 535; *Daniel Martin*, 535; *The French Lieutenant's Woman*, 27, 117, 535; *The Magus*, 535; *Mantissa*, 535
Fox, Margaret, 298
Foxe, John: *Actes and Monuments*, 196–7

Fraistat, Neil, 356
Frank, Joseph, 495
'Frank the Poet' *see* MacNamara, Francis
Frankfurt School, 23, 52–3, 55, 570
Franklin, Benjamin, 567, **578**; and Cooper, 585; *Autobiography*, 578; *Proposals Relating to the Education of Youth in Pennsylvania*, 578; 'The Way of Wealth', 578
Franklin, Bruce, 598
Franklin, Miles, 750
Franks, Augustus Wollaston, 427
Franks Casket, 123
Fraunce, Abraham: and Shakespeare, 237; *Amintas Dale*, 202; *The Third Part of the Countesse of Pembrokes Yvychurche*, 237
Frayn, Michael, 554
Frederic, Harold, 564, 602; *The Damnation of Theron Ware, or, Illumination*, 602(3); *Gloria Mundi*, 602
Frederyke of Jennen, 11
free verse: American, 574–5, 580, 621; baroque, 577
Freeman, E.A.: as historian, 427
Freeman, Mary E. Wilkins: and Jewett, 603; 'Evelina's Gardens', 603
Freer, Charles, 469
Frege, Gottlob, 36
Freidenberg, Edgar Z., 769
French Symbolists: and W. Stevens, 609
French theory, 26; and humanism, 19–20; postmodernism, 21
Freud, Sigmund, 30, 31, 34, **41–2**, 44, 45, 512, 560; and Dickens, 44; and Hawthorne, 593; and Joyce, 507; and jokes, 24; letters, 46; 'Analysis of a Phobia in a Five-Year-Old Boy', 45; *Beyond the Pleasure Principle*, 41; *Civilization and its Discontents*, 41; 'Dora's Case', 45, 47; *The Ego and the Id*, 41; 'Femininity', 41; *The Interpretation of Dreams*, 507; 'On Narcissism', 41; *Three Essays on Sexuality*, 41; 'The Uncanny' ('Das Unheimliche'), 36, 42
Friedman, B.H., 613
friendship: and Johnson, 345
Frobenius, Leo, 645
Frohman, Charles, 550
frontier English: American, 574
frontierism, American, 570, 575; Cooper, 585; Crane, 602; Parkman, 591
Frost, Robert, 609, 614, 616, 623, 635, **638**; *The Demiurge's Laugh*, 545; *Mountain Interval*, 638
Froude, J.A., 426; and Kingsley, 452; and Newman, 441; as historian, 427
Froula, Christine, 644
Fry, Christopher, 551
Frye, Northrop, 226, 496, 762
Frye, R.M., 244
Fugard, Athol: and Beckett, 557; *The Island*, 720
Fulbecke, William: *Book of Christian Ethicks*, 250; *A Directive or Preparative to the Study of Law*, 250
Fulgens and Lucres, 164
Fulgentius: and Chaucer, 172
Fuller, Margaret, 574, **591**, 619; criticism, 591
Fuller, Roy, **520**
Funaroff, Sol, 653
Functional Grammar, 98
Furphy, Joseph, 753; and Carey, 757; *Such is Life*, 753, 757
Fuseli, Henry, 330(2)
Futurists, Italian, 621
Fyge, Sarah, 298
Fytche, Maria Amelia, 764
Gabler, Hans Walter, 9, 503, 503–4, 505
Gabre-Medhin, Tsegaye, 716
Gadamer, Hans-Georg, 39(6); and Newman, 441; *Truth and Method*, 39
Gaddis, William, **683**; *The Recognitions*, 683
Gaines, Ernest, 618
Gale, Dr Thomas, 318
Gallant, Mavis, 763, 764(2), **769**
Galsworthy, John, 550, **560–1**; and Conrad, 481
Gambian literature, 712
games: in American fiction, 620; games metaphors, in le Carré, 536; ludic impulse in American fiction, 620; ludic poetry, 623
García Lorca, Federico: and Purdy, 684
garden: in Steinbeck, 615
Gardner, John, **686**; *Grendel*, 686; *On Moral Fiction*, 686
Gardner, Silvana, 750–1
Gardner, W.H., 383
Garner, Helen, 742, 746; *Monkey Grip*, 755
Garnett, David: and Lawrence, 515; *Lady into Fox*, 515

Garnett, Edward: and Conrad, 481; and Lawrence, 516
Garrick, David, 220, **339**
Garth, Sir Samuel, 335
Gascoigne, George, 205; *Poesies*, 205
Gaskell, Mrs Elizabeth, **409**, 428; and G. Eliot, 409; *North and South*, 465
Gaskell, Philip, 14
Gaskill, William: and the Royal Court theatre, 552
Gass, William H., 620
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, 111, 145(3), 146, 147, 149
Gawain manuscript, 145
Gawain-poet, **149–51**
gay fiction: gay theatre *see* homosexuality
Gay, John, 324; *The Beggar's Opera*, 324, 340
Gearhart, Suzanne, 32
Geddes, Alexander, 355
Gelber, Jack, 698
Gellert, Roger: *Quaint Honour*, 554
Gellhorn, Martha, **673–4**; *The Face of War*, 692; *A Stricken Field*, 673–4
Gems, Pam: *Queen Christina*, 554
gender: in 18th C novels, 348; and American literature, 570, 570–1; and genre, 378, 382; and narrative, 408–9; and reading, 51, 325; and relation of reader to text, 474; and Sexton, 650; poetics, 48–9; theory, 32; in Australian women poets, 744–5; in black novels, 619; in E. Brontë, 408; in Collins, 408; in Dickinson, 571; in Emerson, 589; in Gilman, 603; in H.D., 658; in Hardy, 416; in Hopkins, 385; in H.B. Jacobs, 592; in James, 606; in Joyce, 508; in Lawrence, 515; in Melville, 597; in Rich, 648; in Shakespeare, 232, 233, 245; in Spencer, 448; in Swift and Pope, 332; in Tennyson, 392; in Whitman, 571; in Woolf, 510, *see also* difference; sex
General Strike: and Woolf, 511
generative grammar, 71–2, 79
Genesis (OE), 127
Genette, Gérard, 407, 416, 473, 495, 526
van Gennep, Arnold, 229
genre, 275; and gender, 378, 382; in American literature, 570–1; in Coward, 560; in Donne, 279; in T.S. Eliot, 560; in Farrell, 536–7; in Fauset, 618; in Hardy, 382; in James, 606; in the Renaissance, 195
genteel tradition, 640
'gentility' in 1970s poetry, 549
'gentleman': in 19th C, 487
Geoffrey de Vinsauf: and Donne, 279; *Poetria Nova*, 279
Geoffrey of Monmouth, 146(2)
George, Saint: OE cult of, 139
Georgians: and E. Thomas, 539–40
georgic: English, 275
German: and English, 97–8
German culture: and Lawrence, 515
German exiles: in England, 19th C, 461
German Romanticism, 40
Germanic languages: and OE, 80
Gerritsen, Johan, 152
Gestalt theory, 614
Ghanaian literature, 707, 711–12
ghost stories, 7; M.R. James, 488–9
Gibbon, Edward: and Clarendon, 316; historical portraiture, 347; reprinting history, 326; *Decline and Fall*, 316 *Memoirs*, 347
Gibbon, Lewis Grassic, **524**; *A Scots Quair*, 524
Gibson, Graeme, 764
Gibson, W.W., 11
Gicaru, Mugo: *Land of Sunshine*, 713
Gikuyu mythology: and Ngugi, 714
Gilbert, Alfred, **459–60**; *Eros*, 459; *Icarus*, 460; *Memorial to the Duke of Clarence*, 460; *Shaftesbury Memorial*, 459, 460
Gilbert, Gabriel, 302
Gilbert, Sandra, 385, 408
Gilbert, Dr William, 452
Gildas, 146
Gildon, Charles, 319
Gill, Stephen, 770
Gillray, James, 230
Gilman, Charlotte Perkins, **603**; *Herland*, 603; 'The Yellow Wallpaper', 603
Gilmore, Mary, 739, 745
Ginsberg, Allen, 617, 653
Giovanni, Nikki, 612, 618
Girard, René, 562
girls' stories, 478
Gissing, George, 396, **417**, 481; and Chesterton, 495–6; and Wells, 492; *Isabel Clarendon*, 417; *New Grub Street*, 417; *Workers in the Dawn*, 417
Gladstone, William Ewart, 423, 434, **436–7**; and Newman, 441; diaries, 436

Glasgow: in 19th C, 464
Glasgow, Ellen, 613, **660**; *Barren Ground*, 660
Glass, Joanna, 760
Glaswegian English, 64
Glendinning, Victoria, 523
Gloucestershire: medieval drama, 163–4
Glucksmann, André, 59
Gobineau, Joseph-Arthur, Comte de, 703
Godbout, Jacques, 768
Godefroy of Buillon, 154
Godwin, Francis, 285
Godwin, William: *Political Justice*, 372
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von: and Emerson, 589; and Scott, 364; 'Ens und Alles', 589; *Götz von Berlichingen*, 364
Golagros and Gawain, 152
The Golden Legend, 160
Golding, Arthur, 202, 212, 277
Golding, William, **528–9**; and Wells, 479; *Darkness Visible*, 528(2); *The Inheritors*, 479, 528; *Lord of the Flies*, 528; *The Paper Men*, 528; *The Spire*, 528–9
Goldmann, Lucien, 52, 61
Goldsmith, Oliver, 326, 336–7, **337**, 340, 347(2); *The Deserted Village*, 337; 'On Torno's Cliffs', 337
Goldsworthy, Kerryn, 746
Golein, Jean: *Festes Nouvelles*, 160
Göller, Karl Heinz, 146(2), 147
Gollin, Rita, 594–5
Gonser, Paul, 140
Goodheart, Eugene, 32
Goodison, Lorna, 726, 733
Goodman, Paul, **679–80**; poetry, 680; *Empire City*, 680(2)
Goodyer, Sir Henry: and Donne, 'Alternis Vicibus', 279
Goossens, Louis, 104
Gordimer, Nadine, 477, **717–18**; short fiction, 718; *Burger's Daughter*, 718
Gordon, Caroline: and Catholicism, 618
Goscelin of Canterbury, 120
Gosse, Edmund, **437**; *Father and Son*, 424, 425; *Life of John Donne*, 437
Gosse, P.H., 434
Gothic, **352**; American, 579; and Atwood, 767; and Browning, 379; and Hanrahan, 755; novel, 363; novels, Cather, 659; and Poe, 586; Southern American, 678
de Gourmont, Remy, 645
Gouws, John, 287
Gower, John, 146, **154–5**; *Confessio Amantis*, 145, 154, 155
Graelent, 146
de Graft, Joe, 712
Grafton, Augustus Henry Fitzroy, 3rd Duke of: and Junius, 347
Graham, Sheilah: (with Fitzgerald), *Dame Rumor*, 662
Grainger, James, 336; 'Ode to Solitude', 336
grammar, **68–9**; OE, 119; Cobbett, 373; grammatical theory, ME, 68–9; of narrative sequence, 27; theory of, 96
grammatology, 33–4
Gramsci, Antonio, 60
grandmother: in African literature, 705
Granville, George: *The British Enchanters*, 334
Grass, Gunther: and J. Irving, 690
Grau, Shirley Ann, 678–9; *The Black Prince*, 678–9
Graves, Richard Perceval, 386
Graves, Robert, 2, **546**, 769; 'The Cool Web', 546
Gray, Alasdair, 477
Gray, Robert, 758–9
Gray, Simon, 553, 554; *The Common Pursuit*, 553; *Quartermaine's Terms*, 554
Gray, Thomas, 336, 337; *Odes*, 336
Great American Novel: and Fitzgerald, 662
greatness: and Johnson, 345
Greek (classical) literature: in Early England, 118; and H.D., 658, *see also* classicism; Hellenism
Greek myth: and Bond, 559; and Shakespeare, 247; and Soyinka, 709(2)
Greeley, Horace, 567
Green, H.M.: *History of Australian Literature*, 750
Green, Henry, **527**
Green, J.R.: as historian, 427
Green, T.H., **437**; criticism, 420; *Lectures on the Principles of Political Obligation*, 437; 'Liberal Legislation, and the Freedom of Contract', 437; 'On the Different Senses of Freedom as Applied to the Will and the Moral Progress of Man', 437; *Prologomena to Ethics*, 437
Greenberg, Alvin, **691**
Greenblatt, Stephen, 194, 199, 203, 223, 260

Greene, Donald, 305
Greene, Elizabeth Susan: and Alcott, 591
Greene, Graham, 480, **525–7**; and le Carré, 536; and Ford, 494; and P.D. James, 534; and Waugh, 525(2); reviews, 525; short stories, 526, 526–7; *Another Mexico*, 525; *Brighton Rock*, 526; *The Comedians*, 526; 'The Destructors', 527; *The End of the Affair*, 494, 526; *Journey without Maps*, 527; *May We Borrow Your Husband*, 526; *Monsignor Quixote*, 526; *A Sense of Reality*, 526; *Twenty-One Stories*, 526
Greene, Robert, **267–8**; *Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay*, 268(2); *Selimus*, 249
Greenfield, Stanley B., 121–2
Greenfield, William, 72
Greenwood, Frederick, 456
Greg, W.R., 452
Greg, W.W., 487
Gregg, Frances: and J.C. Powys, 521
Gregg, T.D., 423
Gregory the Great: *Dialogues*, 134
Greimas, A.J., 27(2), 33, 401, 473
Grenada: and M. Collins, 732–3
Grenville, Kate, 746
Greville, Fulke, 206; *A Dedication to Sir Philip Sidney*, 203; *A Letter to an Honourable Lady*, 203; Sonnet LXXX, 205–6
Gribble, Barbara, 441
Grice, H. Paul, 66, 116; and Beckett, 116, 558
Griffith, John, 458
Griffiths, Trevor: *Judgement over the Dead*, 561; *The Last Place on Earth*, 561; *The Party*, 550
Griggs, Sutton, 593
Grimm, Jacob, 68, 425
Griswold, Rev. Rufus Wilmot, 585
grotesque: in T. Morrison, 689; in T. Williams, 697
Grove, Frederick Philip, 764, **765**; *Over Prairie Trails*, 765
Grove, George, 13, 452
Grove Press, 610
Grub Street myth, 323–4
Grundy, Joan, 415
Gryphius, Andreas: *Peter Squentz*, 229
Gubar, Susan, 385, 408
Gullah, 72, 75
Gunn, Neil M., **522**; *The Atom of Delight*, 522; *The Silver Darlings*, **522**
Gunn, Thom, 632; and Larkin, 547
Gunnars, Kristjana, 762
Gunnlaugs Saga, 145
Gurdjieff, Georgei Ivanovitch, 623
Gusewelle, C.W., 692
Guthlac poems, 140
Guthlac, Saint, 140
Guthrie, T.A.: and Conrad, 485
Guthrie, Tyrone, 221
Guyanese creole, 73, 74
Gwyn, Nell, 311
Gysin, Brion, **681**; *The Last Museum*, 681; *The Process*, 681
H.D., 45, 608–9, **630–1**, **658**; and Beckett, 559; and E.B. Browning, 378–9; and Duncan, 632; and imagism, 628; and modernism, 628; narcissism in, 619; *Hedylus*, 631, 658; *Helen in Egypt*, 378–9; *Nights*, 658; *Paint It To-Day*, 631, 658; *Palimpsest*, 631, 658; *Sea Garden*, 631; *Trilogy*, 628, 658
Habermas, Jürgen, **54–5**
Hacket, John, 284
Hadrian, 119
Haggard, H. Rider, 716; and Bowen, 524; *She*, 524
hagiography: and Chaucer, 177, 180
hagiography *see* saints' lives
Haiman, John, 93
Halifax, George Saville, Marquess of, 303
Hall, John: *Courte of Vertue*, 203
Hall, Julian: and Larkin, 547; *The Senior Commoner*, 547
Hall, Peter, 221
Hall, Radclyffe: *The Well of Loneliness*, 477
Hall, William, 218
Hallam, Arthur Henry, 394
Halloran, Andrew, 617
Hammett, Dashiell, 611, 615, **672**; and Chandler, 672
Hammon, Jupiter, 609
Hampton, Christopher, 554
Hanbury-Williams, Charles, 344
Handel, George Frederic, 330–1
Hands, Terry, 221
Hankin, St John, 550
Hanrahan, Barbara, 755
Hansberry, Lorraine: *A Raisin in the Sun*, 554
Harbage, Alfred, 257
Harcourt, J.M., 748; *Upsurge*, 748
hardboiled fiction: burlesque, Chandler, 672; and Hines, 688, *see*

also detective fiction
Harding, Samuel: *Sicily and Naples*, 255–6
Hardwick, Elizabeth, **674**; *The Ghostly Lover*, 674
Hardy, Thomas, **381–2**, 396, **414–17**, 494, 623; and Donne, 284; and Pound, 538; and Wordsworth, 362; and Dorset, 465; multi-plot novel, 397; 'The Darkling Thrush', 382; *Desperate Remedies*, 416; 'Drawing Details in an Old Church', 284, 382; 'During Wind and Rain', 382; *Far From the Madding Crowd*, 415(2), 416(2); *The Hand of Ethelberta*, 416; *Jude the Obscure*, 397–8, 416, 416–17; *A Laodicean*, 416; 'Poems of 1912–13', 382(2); *The Return of the Native*, 416(2); *Tess of the d'Urbervilles*, 398, 416(4); *The Trumpet Major*, 415; *Two on a Tower*, 415; *Under the Greenwood Tree*, 415; *The Woodlanders*, 416
Hare, David, **561**; and Second World War, 552; *Fanshen*, 561(2); *Licking Hitler*, 552; *A Map of the World*, 561; *Plenty*, 552, 561; *Saigon*, 561
Hare, Henry *see* Coleraine, Henry Hare, second Baron
Harington, Sir John: and Sidney, 208; *A Tract on the Succession to the Crown*, 208
Harlem Renaissance, 571, 609, 623, 687; Negro folk tales in, 619
Harley lyrics, 158(3), 158–9
Harley, Robert, first earl of Oxford, 342
Harmer, Wendy, 751
Harney, Julian, 419
Harper, Frances Ellen Watkins, 571, 572, 593; and Stowe, 592
Harpur, Charles, 748, **752–3**, 752; *The Bushrangers*, 752; 'The Patriot of Australia', 748
Harris, Benjamin: *Domestick Intelligence*, 304
Harris, Carrie Jenkins, 764
Harris, Joel Chandler, 568
Harris, Wilson, 726, **727–9**; and Greene, 527; *Carnival*, 728; *Palace of the Peacock*, 728–9
Harrison, Tony, 549
Harrower, Elizabeth, 755
Harsnett, Samuel: and Shakespeare, 248
Hart, Kevin, 759
Hartlebury: Hurd Library, 15
Hartman, Geoffrey, 32, 33(2), 357
Harvey, Gabriel: *A New Letter of Notable Contents*, 247; *Pierce's Supererogation*, 247
Harvey, Richard, 203
Harvey, W.J., **409**
Harwood, Gwen, **758**
Hassall, Christopher, 551
Hassan, Ihab: *Out of Egypt*, 695
Hastings, Warren, 324
Hattaway, Michael, 264
'Hatton, J.L.', 470
Havelok, 153–4
Hawes, Stephen: and William Walter, 201; *Pastime of Pleasure*, 201
Hawkes, John, **683**; and Malamud, 686; *The Owl*, 683
Hawkins, Sir John, 230
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 567, 569, 573, 591, **593–5**; and Dickens, 403(2), 410; and G. Eliot, 410; and Emerson, 588; and Frederic, 602; and James, 606; and Melville, 598; and M. Moore, 642; and 'scribbling women', 572; romances, 569; short stories, 569, 576; sketches, 595; 'Alice Doane's Appeal', 595; 'The Birthmark', 595; *The Blithedale Romance*, 594(4), 595; 'The Custom House', 574; 'Main Street', 595; *The Marble Faun*, 594, 606; 'The Minister's Black Veil', 595; 'The Paradise of Children', 595; 'Rappaccini's Daughter', 594; *The Scarlet Letter*, 570, 574, 593(6), 593–4; 'Sights from a Steeple', 595(2); *Wonder Book for Girls and Boys*, 595; 'Young Goodman Brown', 594, 595(2)
Hawthorne, Sophia, 591, 595; letters, 595
Hayden, Robert, 624(2)
Haydon, Benjamin Robert, 330, 371
Hayek, Friedrich, 413
Haywood, Eliza, 341, **348**; *History of Miss Betsy Thoughtless*, 348
Hazlitt, William, 330, **370–1**; and Agate, 555; and Coleridge, 356, 372; and the *Edinburgh Review*, 456–7; and the reader, 369–70; *Encyclopaedia Britannica* article, 371
Hazzard, Shirley, 756
Head, Bessie, **719**, 719–20; novels, 719; *Maru*, 705, 720; *A Question of*

Power, 720; *Serowe, Village of the Rain Wind*, 719
Head, Richard: with Kirkman, *The English Rogue*, 303
Heaney, Seamus, 528, **547–8**, 549; and the past, 549; 'In Memoriam Francis Ledwidge', 548; *Sweeney Astray*, 548
Hearne, Samuel, 762
Hearst, William Randolph, 575
Heath, W.L., **672–3**; *Ill Wind*, 672–3; *Violent Saturday*, 672
Hébert, Ann, 764
Hebrew: *see also* Jewish literature; Judaism
Hebrew loan words, 109
Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, 20, 31, 35, 36, 502; and Coleridge, 355; and Derrida, 34; and Shakespeare, 44; *The Phenomonology of Spirit*, 34
hegemony, 51
Heidegger, Martin, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 44, 60, 443, 634, 651; and Derrida, 37, 40, 44; and Dickinson, 583; and Nietzsche, 37; and Pound, 644–5; and W.C. Williams, 655; 'Sein und Zeit', 37
Heine, Heinrich: and Shakespeare, 230
Heinemann, Margot, 275
Heinemann (publishers): and African literature, 705
'Helford, John' *see* H.D.
Heliodorus of Emesa: and Fielding, 350
Hellenism: Victorian, 380, *see also* classicism; Greek (classical) literature
Heller, Joseph, 610, **684**; *Catch-22*, 684; *Good As Gold*, 614; (with Speed Vogel), *No Laughing Matter*, 684
Hellman, Lillian, 697
Helwig, David: *Catchpenny Poems*, 773
Hemingway, Ernest, 512, 572, 614, 615, **663–5**; and Chandler, 672; and Farrell, 694; and Pound, 647; and journalism, 615; and time, 473; female characters, 616; posthumous works, 665; short stories, 664, 665; 'The Battler', 665; 'Cat in the Rain', 117, 665; *The Garden of Eden*, 663; *In Our Time*, 115, 615; 'The Snows of Kilimanjaro', 665; *The Sun Also Rises*, 665(2); 'A Way You'll Never Be', 665
Henry, Arthur: and Dreiser, 660–1
Henry, Prince of Wales, 273, 276
Henryson, Robert, 156; fables, 158
Henshaw, James Ene, 709
Henslowe, Philip: *The Sege of London*, 258
heraldry: and Joyce, 508
Herbert, George, 276, **279–81**; and Hopkins, 377; and C. Rossetti, 375–6; and Shakespeare, 233; allusions to, 280; postmodernist criticism, 22; rhetoric, 280; 'Affliction', 281; 'Employment', 280; 'The Forerunners', 280; 'The Holdfast', 281; 'Prayer' (I), 280; 'The Pulley', 280; *The Temple*, 196, 280(3)
hermeneutics, **39–41**; and deconstruction, 37; and T.S. Eliot, 634; and Schleiermacher, 355
hero, 427–8; Christian, 578; heroic myth, Dreiser, 661; woman as, OE, 123; in Kipling, 417; in Shaw, 564; in Tolson, 623
Herod: and Shakespeare, 241
Heron, Robert: on Burns, 338; *Memoir*, 338
Herr, Michael: *Dispatches*, 615–16
Herrick, Robert, 275(2), 276, **283**; and history, 283
Hersey, John, **674**; *Hiroshima*, 674
Herzfeld, George, 136
Hesse, Hermann, 473
Hewett, Dorothy: *The Man from Mukinupin*, 752
Heywood, Thomas, **269**; pageants, 273; *The Fair Maid of the West*, 256; *A Woman Killed with Kindness*, 269(2)
Hiberno-English *see* Irish English
Hickes, George, 121
Hickey, Raymond, 101
Hieron, Samuel: and Middleton, 270; sermons, 270
Higden, Ranulf: *Polychronicon*, 144
Higgins, Aidan, 477
Higgins, Bertram: ' "Mordecaius" Overture', 749
High Church: 18th C, 331
Hill, Aaron, 341
Hill, Christopher, 293
Hill, Donald, 442
Hill, Geoffrey, 549
Hill, Susan, 6
Hill, Thomas, 771
Hiller, Wendy, 564
Hilton, James, 480, **518–19**; *Goodbye,*

Mr Chips, 518–19
Hilton, Walter, 163; *De Utilitate et Prerogativis Religionis*, 163; *Mixed Life*, 161
Himes, Chester, **688**; *If He Hollers Let Him Go*, 688; *Lonely Crusade*, 688
Hindess, Barry, 57
Hindmarch, Gladys: 'boat stories', 766
Hinkson, Pamela, 543
Hinton, William, 561
Hirsch, E.D., 19, 40, 41
Hirsch, John, 221
Hirschkop, Ken, 55
Hirschman, Jack, 622
Hirst, Paul, 57
Hispanic-American literature, 571(2)
historical criticism, **51–61**
historical drama, 5, 263
historical novel, 477; Boldrewood, 753; Canadian, 764; and perspective, 475; J.C. Powys, 521; romance, 764; and Scott, 364; Victorian, 399
historicism, 9; in American literature, 570–1, 571; Renaissance, 194, *see also* new historicism
historiography, 60; Australian, 743; in Nigerian theatre, 711; West African, 707
history, 331, 620; ME verse, 145; in 17th C literature, 275; Victorian views of, 426, 426–7, 427; and British poetry, 549; and reading, 30–1; and semiotics, 29; historical form, and Clarendon, 315–16; of the book, 9; Aboriginal, 742; in Afro-American literature, 618–19; in Bond, 559–60, 560; in Canadian literature, 769; in Dickens, 406; in Fowles, 535; in Gordimer, 717–18; in W. Harris, 728; in Hawthorne, 594; in Keneally, 756; in C.J. Koch, 756; in Scott, 534; in Shakespeare, 239, 251; in Soyinka, 710; in M. Walker, 623–4; in Wiebe, 768
History and Class Consciousness, 52
The History of Our Own Times, 341
history play: Elizabethan, and Peele, 268
History of the Wars of Charles XII (attributed to Defoe), 16, 344
Hitler, Adolf: and Orwell, 519
hoax: in Twain, 599–600
Hoban, Russell, 2, **691**; and D.M. Thomas, 537; *Ridley Walker*, 537
Hobbes, Thomas, 285; and Beckett, 557; on laughter, 321; *Leviathan*, 557
Hobson, J.A., 537
Hoccleve, Thomas, **155**; Chaucer portrait, 174
Hodges, C. Walter, 258
Hodges, Nathaniel: and Oldham, 310
Hodgins, Jack, **769–70**; *The Invention of the World*, 769–70
Hoffman, E.T.A.: and Hawthorne, 595; *Die Elixiere des Teufels*, 595
Hoffman, Ernst: and le Carré, 536
Hogan, Desmond, 476
Hogarth Press, 10
Hogarth, William, 321, 329, 337, 340; and Dickens, 404; and James, 606; blacks in, 329; *The Denunciation*, 329; *Marriage à la Mode*, 606
Hogg, James, 362, 363; 'Robin's Awa', 363; *The Three Perils of Woman*, 368; 'A Vision', 368
Hogg, Richard, 79
Holiday, Billie, 690
Holland, John: (actor), 258
Holland, Sir Richard: *The Buke of the Howlat*, 156
Hollander, John, 622
Hollenbeck, Peter, 613; *The Lotus and the Night*, 613
Hollier, Denis, 54
Hollyband, Claudius (Claude Desainliens), 200
Hollywood: and American identity, 572; and Chandler, 672; and Fitzgerald, 662; and Perelman, 695
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 576, **591**; *Elsie Venner*, 591
Holmquist, Erik, 88
Holocaust: in Jewish-American fiction, 617; post-Holocaust literature, 622; and D.M. Thomas, 537, *see also* antisemitism; Jewish literature
Holquist, Michael, 56
Holtby, Winifred, 474
Holyoke, Bessie: and Alcott, 591
Homer, 493; and Joyce, 505, 507; and Milton, 289–90; and E. Taylor, 578; and Thoreau, 590; *Odyssey*, 505, 578, 590
homilies: OE, 136–7
homosexuality, 477; and 18th C writers, 352; gay fiction, 617; gay theatre, 554; Renaissance, 197–8; and Forster, 497(2); and James, 606;

and Lawrence, 514, 515; lesbian themes, Jolley, 755; and Owen, 540; and Purdy, 684, *see also* sexuality
Honan, Park, 381
Hookes, Nicholas: and Donne, 279; *Amanda*, 279
Hope, A.D., 739, 747, 750–1, **758**; 'Dunciad Minor', 748
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, **382–6**, 443; and Hardy, 381; and Herbert, 376; and Horace, 384; and Shakespeare, 385; and metaphysical poets, 281–2; and religion, 422; inscape, 384, 422; instress, 385; religious verse, 384; 'God's Grandeur', 385; 'No Worst, There is None', 385; 'Pied Beauty', 385(2); 'Spring and Fall', 383, 384; 'That Nature is a Heraclitean Fire and of the Comfort of the Resurrection', 384; 'The Windhover', 383, 385(3); *The Wreck of the Deutschland*, 383
Hopkins, Pauline, 593
Hopper, Paul, 100
Horace: and Bunting, 627; and Hopkins, 384; and Pope, 332
Horne, Bill, 664
Horner, Jan, 762
Horney, Karen, 234, 406, 638
horror fiction, 478
Horton, Africanus, 707
Hosein, Clyde, 770
Hosley, Richard, 258
Hospital, Janette Turner, 744
House of Commons, 466
Housman, A.E., **386**; *More Poems*, 386; 'The Name and Nature of Poetry', 386
Housman, Laurence, 386, 564
Howard, E.J., 171
Howard, Leon, 576–7, 577
Howe, E.W.: and Hemingway, 665
Howe, Irving, 604, 695
Howells, W.D., **600–1**; *Annie Kilburn*, 601; *A Hazard of New Fortunes*, 601; *The Landlord at Lion's Head*, 601; *A Modern Instance*, 600, 601; 'Old Brown', 601; *The Rise of Silas Lapham*, 601
Hrotsvit of Gandersheim, 181
Hubbard, Elbert, 13
Hudson, W.H.: and Pound, 646
Huebsch, Benjamin W., 500
Hughes, Langston, 614, **687–8**, 694; and Hurston, 687; *The Big Sea*, 687
Hughes, Richard, **524**; *A High Wind in Jamaica*, 524
Hughes, Ted, 538, 643; and Golding, 528; and Larkin, 547
Hugo, Richard, 623
Huizinga, Johan, 404
Hulme, T.E., 474, **544**
humanism, 17–20; and English teaching, 23; and formalism, 496–7; and James, 605; and theory, 195; Tudor, 201
Hume, David, 23, 320, **327–8**; and Johnson, 346; and Mary Shelley, 369; 'Of the Standard of Taste', 328; *Treatise of Human Nature*, 369
humour: Australian, 747, 751; Poe, 586; in Shakespeare, 246–7, *see also* comedy
Humphrey de Bohun, 148
Humphreys, A.R., 242
Humphries, Barry, 751(2)
Huncke, Herbert: *The Evening Sun Turned Crimson*, 693
A Hundred Merry Tales, 269
Hunt, Clay, 289
Hunt, Leigh, 360, 371–2
Hunt, William Holman, 458, **460**, 460; and Joyce, 460, 502; and Tennyson, 393; *The Awakening Conscience*, 460, 502; *The Lady of Shalott*, 393
Hunter, Kristin, **690**; *Gold Bless the Child*, 690
Hunter, William B., 287
Huntington Collection, 457–8; Blake in, 354
Hurston, Zora Neale, 571, 609, 618, **687**; and L. Hughes, 688; *Dust Tracks on the Road*, 687(2); *Their Eyes Were Watching God*, 687
Hus, John: and Wyclif, 160
Husserl, Edmund, 35, 36, 37
Hutchinson, Anne, 577
Hutchinson, John: and Smart, 338
Hutton, R.H., **437**, 450; and the *Spectator*, 450
Hutton, Richard Holt, 351
Huxley, Aldous, **518**, 613; publishing history, 13; 'Music and Night', 518; 'Vulgarity in Literature', 518
Huxley, T.H., **437–8**; and Wells, 492
Huyssen, Andreas, 21
Hyde, Edward *see* Clarendon, Edward Hyde, earl of Hyde, Thomas, 319
Ibsen, Henrik: *Rosmersholm*, 250

iconography, 119, 259, 576
idealism: and Wilder, 673
identity: American, 571; in American literature, 572; in Naipaul, 725
ideology, 51, 52, 57; in African novel, 706; American, 569; in American literature, 570, 570–1; and language, Fitzgerald, 663; in Pound, 644–5
Igbo: and Okigbo, 711
Igbo literature: novel, 708–9
Ignatius Loyola, St *see* Loyola
Ignatow, David, 653
illustration: Peake, 527; Twain, 600
imagery: Burke, 373; Conrad, 485; Drabble, 538; H.D., 658; Howells, 601; James, 605; Milton, 291; Pritchett, 524; Reformation, 198; Shelley, 360; Smart, 338
imagination, 382; theory of, Coleridge, 355
imagism, 575, 609, 621, 651; and H.D., 628; and Larkin, 547; and Lawrence, 516; poetry, 538; and Steinbeck, 670
imperatives, 101
imperialism *see* colonialism
'impersonals', 91–2, 93
impersonation: in American literature, 572; in Twain, 599–600
Impressionism: and Hardy, 416
incest, 180; in Lawrence, 512; in Lessing, 533; in Nabokov, 683
Inchbald, Mrs Elizabeth: *A Simple Story*, 323
India: British in, 458; British novels about, 472
Indian: *see also* American Indian
Indian culture: and T.S. Eliot, 545; Indian prince as character, 497; and Joyce, 508; princely states and literature, 737; and Yeats, 542, *see also* Anglo-Indian culture
Indian literature, 734–8; regional language novels, 737
Indian–African relations: in Caribbean literature, 726
indigene: in Australian drama, 750; in Canadian drama, 750; in New Zealand drama, 750
Indo-Caribbean literature, 724, 726; East Indian identity, 724
Inglis, William, 454
initiation: in Dickinson, 603; in Jewett, 603
interludes: medieval, 167–8
international novel, 764
intertextuality: Drabble, 537
interview: as form, 475; methodology, 79
intonation, 65–6, 86
Ipomedon, 154
Ireland: and Arnold, 431; and Beckett, 556; and Donleavy, 534; and Heaney, 547–8; and Joyce, 501; and Shaw, 564
Irish book trade, 326
Irish drama, 541, 550
Irish English, 83–4; and Black English, 73; influence on English, 102
Irish folklore: and O'Brien, 529; and J. O'Faolain, 536
Irish literature, 6, 475; 18th C, 326(2); short stories, 476
Irish society: in Irish fiction, 475
irony, 705–6; Drabble, 537; Flaubert, 116; Malawian literature, 715; Soyinka, 709; Swift, 343; West African literature, 712
Irvine, Lorna, 767
Irvine, William, 381
Irving, H.B., 469
Irving, Henry, 220, 468, 469
Irving, John, 620, 690; and Fitzgerald, 662
Irving, Washington, 575, 583; short stories, 576; 'Rip Van Winkle', 574; *The Sketch Book*, 570, 583(2)
Irwin, John T., 571, 586
Iser, Wolfgang, 399
Isherwood, Christopher, 519; and Auden, 519; *All the Conspirators*, 519
Italian actors: Shakespearean, 220
Italian Futurists, 621
Italian musicians: in 17th C England, 319
Italian novel: Victorian, 399
Iyayi, Festus, 710
Jackendoff, Ray S., 97
Jackson, Helen Hunt, 572
Jackson, M.J., 386
Jackson, Richard, 726
Jacobites, 331–2
Jacobs, Harriet Brent, 592; *Incidents in the Life of a Slave Girl*, 592(3)
Jacob's Well, 161, 162
Jacobus, Mary, 51
Jaffray, John, 455
Jahn, Janheinz, 726
Jakobson, Roman, 26, 28, 113, 529

Jamaican Creole, 74
Jamaican English, 74
Jamaican proverbs, 73
Jamaican theatre, 734
James, Alice: diary, 48
James, C.L.R., 722
James, Clive: 'The Philosophical Phallus', 743
James, Henry, 41, 44, 496, 567, **603–6**; and G. Eliot, 410; and M. Moore, 642; and Pound, 646–7; and exile, 473; and visual arts, 512; criticism, 420; note books, 603; novellas, 604; short stories, 576; *The Ambassadors*, 606; *The American Scene*, 605, 615; *The Aspern Papers*, 606; 'The Beast in the Jungle', 606; 'The Birthplace', 604; *The Bostonians*, 604, 605; *Daisy Miller*, 604, 606; *The Golden Bowl*, 606; 'Hugh Merrow', 603; 'A Light Man', 606; 'A London Life', 606; *The Portrait of a Lady*, 406, 605(2); *The Princess Casamassima*, 604, 605; *Roderick Hudson*, 605, 766; *The Sacred Fount*, 605–6; *The Turn of the Screw*, 44(2), 511; *Watch and Ward*, 605; *What Maisie Knew*, 605; *The Wings of the Dove*, 606(3)
James I, King of Scotland: *The Kingis Quair*, 156
James, M.R., **488–9**; 'The Mezzotint', 489; 'A Vignette', 489; 'A Warning to the Curious', 489
James, P.D., 478, 480(2), **534**
James, Thomas, 13–14
James, William, 580, **606–7**, 655; and Howells, 601
Jameson, Anna, 762, 766; *Winter Studies and Summer Rambles*, 766
Jameson, Fredric, 57, 312, 498
Jamieson, John, 68
Japanese: and English, 110
Jarrell, Randall, 2, **638–9**; letters, 638–9; *Little Friend, Little Friend*, 639; *Losses*, 639; *Pictures from an Institution*, 639
Jauss, Hans Robert, 29, 30–1, 501
Jay, Richard, 420
Jaynes, Julian, 767
jazz, 620; American, 569; and A. Clarke, 727; and L. Hughes, 688; and Kerouac, 681(2)
Jean de Meun: and Chaucer, 188
Jefferies, Richard: and H. Williamson, 518
Jeffers, Robinson, 615
Jefferson, Joseph, 468
Jefferson, Thomas: *Declaration of Independence*, 571
Jefford, Barbara, 564
Jeffrey & Co.: wallpaper samples, 458
Jeffrey, Lord Francis, 353, 372
Jenkins, Harold, 246, 311
Jenkins, Robin, **529**; *Dust on the Paw*, 475; *Guests of War*, 529
Jeremiadic Tradition, 574, 592–3
Jerome, V.J., 551
Jerrold, Douglas, 453; *Shilling Magazine*, 13
Jespersen, Otto, 92, 105
Jewett, Sarah Orne, **603**; letters, 603; *A Country Doctor*, 603; *Pointed Firs*, 603; 'A White Heron', 603
Jewish literature, 571; novel, 363, *see also* Hebrew; Holocaust; Judaism
Jewish tradition: and Twain, 600
Jewish-American literature, 571, 670, 670–1, 686, 695; fiction, 617; Holocaust in, 617; poetry, 622–3; and P. Roth, 684
Jewsbury, Frank, 433
Jewsbury, Geraldine, 409, **412–13**, **438**; reviews, 457
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer, 472, 497, **738**; and Forster, 497; *Heat and Dust*, 497, 737
John of Bordeaux, 258
John Carter Brown library, 2
Johnson, B.S., 520, **536**; *Trawl*, 536
Johnson, Barbara, 44; and Poe, 587
Johnson, Colin, 741–2, 752, **757**
Johnson, J.W., 309
Johnson, James, 707
Johnson, Lionel, 395, 425, 426, 438
Johnson, Samuel, 68, 295, 320, **344–6**; and 18th C poets, 332; and Berkeley, 346; and Boswell, 346; and Chambers, 344; and Cicero, 346; and Hume, 346; and Jolley, 755; and Lessing, 346; and Locke, 346; and Richardson, 346, 351; and art of observation, 346; and authorship, 346; and childhood stories, 346; and *The Connoisseur*, 346; and editors of Shakespeare, 346; and friendship, 345; and history, 345; and publishing, 346; biographical studies, 345; as translator, 345; critical vocabulary, 346; epistolary style, 346;

epitaphs on Hogarth, 337, 346; on Shakespeare, 225; poetry, **336**; religion, 346; reprinting history, 326; Vinerian Law Lectures, 344; *Dictionary*, 345, 346(8); 'Epitaph on a Duck', 346; *Life of Congreve*, 346; *The Life of Mr Richard Savage*, 345–6; *Life of Otway*, 346; *Life of Pope*, 346; 'London', 336–7; *The Rambler*, 346; *Rasselas*, 324, 346, 347, 755; 'The Vanity of Human Wishes', 336(3), 336–7, 346
Johnson, Susan, 744
Johnston, Arthur, 287–8
Johnston, Jennifer, 475, **535–6**
Jolley, Elizabeth, 742, 746, **754–5**; and Astley, 755; *Foxybaby*, 755; *Milk and Honey*, 755; *Miss Peabody's Inheritance*, 755; *Palomino*, 755; *Woman in a Lampshade*, 755
Jones, Alice, 764
Jones, D.G., 762
Jones, David, **546**; *Anathemata*, 548
Jones, Emrys, 250
Jones, Gayl, 571
Jones, Richard Foster, 70, 304
Jones, Susan Carleton, 764
Jones, Sir William, 70
Jong, Erica, 619
Jonson, Ben, 195, 196, 205, 259, **265–7**, 269, 274, 275(2); and Campion, 272; and Dekker, 269; and Dryden, 306; and Shakespeare, 246, 248; audience, 266; biography, 265; comedies, 258–9; historical dramas, 263; language and style, 277; poetry, 276, **277–8**; punctuation, 115; Roman plays, 266; *The Alchemist*, 266, 266–7; *Bartholomew Fair*, 256; *Catiline*, 266, 311–12; 'Celebration of Charis', 277; *Epicoene*, 267; *Epigrammes*, 277; 'Epitaph on the Countess of Shrewsbury', 277; *Every Man in his Humour*, 256, 259; 'Inviting a Friend to Supper', 277–8; *The Irish Masque*, 272; *Love Restored*, 273; *Neptune's Triumph*, 261; *Newes from the New World Discovered in the Moone*, 272–3; *Oberon*, 273; 'On My First Daughter', 277; 'On My First Sonne', 277(2); *Pleasure Reconcil'd to Virtue*, 272; *Prince Henry's Barriers*, 273; *Sejanus*, 263, 266; 'To Celia', 277(2); *Volpone*, 241, 263, 266–7, 267
Jordan, Neil, 476
Joseph, M.K.: *A Soldier's Tale*, 27
Joshi, Arun: *The Apprentice*, 737
Joubert, Elsa, **716–17**; and Schreiner, 716; *The Long Journey of Poppie Nongena*, 716, 716–17
journalism: 18th C, 12; pre-1900 America, 567; 19th C America, 575; anonymity in, 5; and fiction, 615; postmodern, 479, 610, *see also* periodicals
Jowett, Benjamin, 438
Joyce, James, 6, 390, 474, 475, 476, **498–508**; and Arnold, 499; and Freud, 507; and Homer, 505; and W. Holman Hunt, 460; and Milton, 505; and O'Brien, 520(2); and Potok, 686; and Pound, 647; and Pynchon, 499(2); and Reznikoff, 671; and Shaw, 498(2); and Vico, 507; and Wolfe, 668; and T. Wolfe, 499; and Woolf, 499(2); and R. Wright, 688; and Yeats, 499(2); and exile, 473; and parody, 426; biographical details, 500; dialogue, 116; editorial matters, 504; epistolary exercises, 625; 'Aeolus', 504, 506(2); 'The Boarding House', 502; and Chaucer, 178; 'Circe', 506–7; 'Clay', 501; 'The Dead', 460, 502(3); *Dubliners*, 501(5), 502; 'Eumaeus', 507(2); *Finnegans Wake*, 500, 501(2), 503, 506, **507–8**; 'Ithaca', 507; 'Nausicaa', 506; 'Nestor', 506; 'Oxen of the Sun', 506(2); 'Penelope', 507(2); *A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man*, 443, 473, 499, 502(2), 502–3, 520; 'Proteus', 506(2); 'Scylla and Charybdis', 506; 'Sirens', 499–500, 506(2); 'The Sisters', 501(3); 'Tristan and Iseult', 500; *Ulysses*, 116, 178, 426, 499(3), 501, 502, 502–3, **503–6**, 520, 688; 'Wandering Rocks', 506
Joyce, Lucia, 500
Judaism: and G. Eliot, 412; and Joyce, 500, 508; and Ozick, 686, *see also* Hebrew; Holocaust; Jewish literature
Judgment Day I, 129, 130
Julian of Norwich, 163; *Revelations of Divine Love*, 163; *Showings*, 163
Jung, Carl Gustav: and Newman, 441
Jünger, Ernst, 21
Junius, **347**; letters, 347
Junius manuscript, **127**
Juvenal, 335; and Chaucer, 185

Kabbalah, 622, 630, 772
Kafka, Franz, 435
Kahrl, Stanley, 164
Kamboureli, Smaro, 762
Kamiriithu experiment, 714; and Ngugi, 704
Kant, Immanuel, 35, 502; and Coleridge, 355; and Emerson, 588
Kantorowicz, Ernst, 209
Kapalepale (radio drama), 714
Kaske, Robert Earl, 139
Katz, Steve, **690**
Kauffmann, Stanley, 559
Kavan, Anna, **524**
Kavanagh, Patrick, 6
Kean, Charles, 470
Keane, Molly, 475
Keats, John, 31, **361–2**, 629; and Shakespeare, 230; and Tennyson, 393; and myth, 388; politics, 361; symbolism, 362; *The Eve of St Agnes*, 361–2; *Isabella*, 361–2; 'To Autumn', 393
Keble, John, **386**, 443; verse translations, 386
Keckley, Elizabeth: and Jacobs, 592; *Behind the Scenes*, 592
Kefala, Antigone, 750–1
Keith, James: and Carlyle, 433
Kemble, E.W., 600
Kempe, Margery, 143, 144; autobiography, 197
Kena, Charles, 220
Kendall, Henry, 748, **753**; and R. Adamson, 758; 'Ogyges', 753
Keneally, Thomas, **756**
Kennedy, William, **691**; *Ironweed*, 691(2)
Kent, William, 328
Kenyan literature, 713
Kenyatta, Jomo: *Facing Mount Kenya*, 713
Kenyon, John, 381
Ker, N.R., 139
Kermode, Frank, 27, 410, 473
Kerouac, Jack, 617, **681**; *Desolation Angels*, 681; *On the Road*, 681; *The Town and the City*, 681; *Visions of Cody*, 681
Kerrigan, John, 251
Kerslake, Susan, 764
Kesey, Ken, **681**; *One Flew over the Cuckoo's Nest*, 681
Kettle, Arnold, 496
Keysar, Robert, 218
Khan, Ismith, 724, **729**; *The Jumbie Bird*, 729
Kiely, Benedict, 475, 479
Kierkegaard, Søren Aabye, 558; and Dickinson, 582–3; and W. Percy, 677(2)
Kiernan, Kevin, 139–40
Killigrew, Anne, 297; poems, 310; 'Cloris Charmes Dissolved by Euudora', 310; 'The Discontent', 310; 'Pastoral Dialogue', 310; 'Upon a Little Lady under the Discipline of an Excellent Person', 310
Killigrew, Thomas, 285, 319; and Behn, 313; and King's Company, 301; epilogues, 311; *Selindra*, 311; *Thomaso*, 300, 313; *Three Playes*, 311
Kilroy, Thomas: *The Big Chapel*, 475
Kimenye, Barbara: *Kalasanda*, 714
Kincaid, Jamaica, 722
King Horn, 153–4
King, J.N, 151
King Leir, 244
Kingsley, Charles, 398, **401**, 426, 434; and Newman, 452; and *Macmillan's Magazine*, 452; caricatures of, 452; serial novels, 452; *Hereward the Wake*, 401; *Hypatia*, 401; *The Saint's Tragedy*, 427–8; *The Water Babies*, 452
Kingsmill, Sir William, 283
Kinkel, Gottfried, 461
Kinkel, Joanna, 461
Kiparsky, Paul, 102
Kipling, Lockwood, 460
Kipling, Rudyard, 4, **386–7**, **417–18**, **489–91**; and Buddhism, 485; and T.S. Eliot, 545, 635; and Hemingway, 663; and heroism, 428; anonymous works, 489–90; early works, 386; letters, 491; poetry, 490; publishing history, 13; short stories, 476; unpublished poem, 490; 'Beyond the Pale', 418, 491; 'The Bridge-Builders', 418, 489; 'Dayspring Mishandled', 490, 491; *Debits and Credits*, 490; 'The English Flag', 387, 489; 'Fairy-Kist', 490; 'The Finest Story in the World', 491, 545, 635; 'Furor Teutonicus', 490; 'The Gardener', 491; *The Light that Failed*, 418(2), 490, 491; 'Mary Postgate', 490–1, 491; 'Peace Upon Earth to people of good will', 387; 'The Phantom Rickshaw', 418, 491;

'Premiers at Play, 489–90; *Rewards and Fairies*, 490; 'The Strange Ride of Morrowbie Jukes', 490; 'Swept and Garnished', 490–1; (with Fletcher), *A School History of England*, 387, 490
Kirkman, Francis: with Head, *The English Rogue*, 303
Kisson, Unis, 724
Klein, A.M., **772**; 'Ave Atque Vale', 772; 'The Provinces', 772
Klein, Melanie, **42–3**, 234
Kleist, Heinrich von, 31
Kleuker, Johann, 70
Knight, Ellis Cornelias: *Dinarbas*, 324
knowledge: theories of, 422
Knowlson, James, 556
Koch, Christopher J., 749, **756–7**; *The Year of Living Dangerously*, 756
Kogawa, Joy: *Obasan*, 770
Kolybaba, Kathie, 762
Kopit, Arthur, 698
Koskenniemi, Inna, 243
Krieger, Murray, 24
Krishna, Valerie, 147
Kristeva, Julia, 44, 45, 47, 50(2), 55, 270, 510
Kroetsch, Robert, 760, 764, **765–6**; *Badlands*, 765
Kromer, Tom, **670**; 'Michael Kohler', 670; *Waiting for Nothing*, 670
Kronasser's law, 99
Kuhn, Thomas, 443
Kumin, Maxine, 626
Kyd, Thomas, 262, **267**; and Marlowe, 265; *The Spanish Tragedy*, 265, 267(3)
Kyle, Barry, 221, 259
Kyle, Galloway ('Erskine Macdonald'), 540
Labour press, 473
Labov, William, 115–16
Lacan, Jacques, 20, 34, 36, **43–4**, 45, 379–80, 404, 566, 634, 683; and Derrida, 44; and Poe, 587; and Pound, 644–5; and feminism, 47
LaCapra, Dominick, 60
Laclos, Pierre Choderlos de: and Richardson, 348, 350; *Les Liaisons Dangereuses*, 348, 350
Ladipo, Duro, 709, 711
Ladoo, Harold Sonny, 770
La Guma, Alex, 720
Lahr, John, 560
Laing, R.D., 659
Lamb, Charles, **371**; and the reader, 369–70
laments for the dead, 173
Lampman, Archibald, **771**; *The Story of an Affinity*, 771
Landsberg, Marge E., 107
landscape: 18th C, 328, 330; Victorian, 428, 465; Canadian, 770; and American literature, 615; and American poetry, 576; and Australian literature, 740–1; and Bowles, 680–1; and Darwin, 429; and Hawkes, 683; and Irving, 583; and Macaulay, 438; and E. Thomas, 539; and D. Zieroth, 773–4
Lane, E.W., 4
Lang, John, 747
Langer, Suzanne, 28
Langevin, André, 764
Langham Place Circle, 455
Langland, William, 146; and M. Wilding, 757; *Piers Plowman*, 105, 142, 143, 144–5, **151–2**, 757
Langtry, Lillie, 470
L = A = N = G = U = A = G = E, 625, 632–3, 694–5
language, **63–117**; OE, 127, 130, 132; ME, 105; 17th C, 69; *fin de siècle*, 425; Victorian theories, 416; acquisition, 90–1; African literature and English, 704; American Indian English, 73; American literary, 580; Americanization of English, 87; Australian English, 78, 84; Australian kriol, 78; Caribbean, 723; and culture, 78; emigrant, 80; gender difference, 510; and ideology, Fitzgerald, 663; influence of *Beowulf*, 126; international usage of English, 64; of law, ME, 105; of the media, 113; non-native English speakers, 64; ontology of, 39; philosophy of, 327; 'poetic function', 113; politics of, 61; postmodern era, 620; Present Day English, vocabulary and semantics, **106–10**; and race, 73–4; and the Royal Society, 304; sexual difference in, 77(33), 84; and social class, 74; spoken, in Dickens, 406; standardization, 75, 83; and statistics, 65–6; theories of, 40; theory, and Johnson, 346; and time, Fitzgerald, 662–3; and women, 510, *see also* linguistics
language and style: Austen, 367; Australian women poets, 744–5;

Barth, 684; Beckett, 559; C. Bernstein, 694–5; Chaucer, 177, 182; Coleridge, 355; Conrad, 473; Cooper, 574, 585; Cotton, 577; Darwin, 435, 435–6, 436; D'Costa, 727; Dickens, 4, 406; Dickinson, 582; Dreiser, 661; Emerson, 580, 588–9; Faulkner, 666; Roy Fisher, 548; Fitzgerald, 662–3, 663; Hopkins, 383, 384; Jonson, 277; Joyce, 499–500, 502, 506; I. Khan, 729; Kipling, 490; Melville, 597, 598; Milton, 291; Pound, 644–5; Pynchon, 683; Shakespeare, 251; Soyinka, 709–10; Spenser, 210; Stevens, 650; Swift, 70; E. Thomas, 539; Tolkien, 522; Twain, 599; Whitman, 580; Woolf, 510; Wordsworth, 356; Wyclif, 160
Lansbury, Coral, 413
Laplanche, Jean, 44
Lardner, Ring, 613
Larkin, Philip, 547; and England, 539; and Wordsworth, 362; *Ambulances*, 547; 'Dockery and Son', 547; *The Less Deceived*, 547; *The Whitsun Weddings*, 547
Larsen, Nella, 571, 687; *Passing*, 687; *Quicksand*, 687
A Larum for London, 258
Lass, Roger, 95, 101
Latin: and OE, 94–5; ME grammars, 69; literature, in AS England, 136; verse, Puritan, 577
latitudinarianism, 304, 331
La Touche, Rose: and Ruskin, 446
Lauderdale, Richard Maitland: fourth Earl of, 306–7
laughter: in Chaucer, 144; in satire, 321
Laurence, Margaret, 764, 770
de Lauretis, Teresa, 29
law: OE, 141; 19th C, 463; and Cooper, 584; and editors, 455; language of ME law reports, 105; and popular culture, 59; in satirical cartoons, 329; and Trollope, 413
Lawler, Ray, 759; *Kid Stakes*, 759; *Other Times*, 759; *The Summer of the Seventeenth Doll*, 759
Lawrence, D.H., 435, 474(2), 512–16; and Larkin, 547; and Murry, 517; and Pound, 647; and time, 473; and visual arts, 512–13, 513; early fiction, 513–14; poems, 515; preface to *Memoirs of the Foreign Legion*, 516; short fiction, 476; 'The Blind Man', 516; *The Captain's Doll*, 514(2); *The Daughter-in-Law*, 552; *The Fox*, 515(2); *Kangaroo*, 515; *The Ladybird*, 515; *Mornings in Mexico*, 514; *Mr Noon*, 516; *New Poems*, 515; 'Piano', 515, 545–6; 'The Prussian Officer', 515; *The Rainbow*, 515; *Sons and Lovers*, 513(2), 513–14, 516(2); *Studies in Classic American Literature*, 516; 'The Thimble', 515; 'Tickets, Please', 516; *The Trespasser*, 513; *The White Peacock*, 513; *The Woman Who Rode Away*, 515; *Women in Love*, 513, 514, 516
Lawrence, Lydia, 516
Lawrence, Peter: 'Don Juan in Melanesia', 748
Lawson, Henry, 752; and Paterson, 748; and K. Walker, 741; short stories, 752; 'The Union Buries its Dead', 752; *While the Billy Boils*, 752
The Lay Folks' Catechism, 143
Laȝamon, 145, 146(2), 148; *Brut*, 81(2), 88, 145, 148
Layard, John: and Nichols, 561
Laye, Camara: and Soyinka, 709; *The African Child*, 709
Leacock, Stephen, 766; *Sunshine Sketches*, 766
leading articles: 17th C, 304
Lear, Edward, 458
Leavis, F.R., 5, 57, 496, 513
le Carré, John, 536; *A Perfect Spy*, 536
Ledwidge, Francis: and Heaney, 548
Lee, Laurie, 551
Lee, Nathaniel, 312, 314; *Lucius Junius Brutus*, 314; *The Princess of Cleve*, 300
Lee, Vernon: criticism, 420
Leech, Margaret, 660; *Tin Wedding*, 660
van der Leek, Frederike, 92, 93
Le Fanu, J. Sheridan, 423; *Uncle Silas*, 423
left-handedness: Joyce, 506–7
Legend of St Thomas, 139–40
legends: in J. Johnston, 535
LeGuin, Ursula K., 2, 679
Lehiste, Ilse, 82
Lehmann, Rosamond, 474
Leicestershire: theatre in, 471
Leiden Glossary, 119
Leitao, Lino, 770
Leitch, Maurice, 475
Leland, John, 119, 201

Le Moyne, Pierre, 200
Lemprière, John: *Classical Dictionary*, 753
Lennox, Charlotte: *The Female Quixote*, 348
Lentricchia, Frank, 24
lesbian themes *see* homosexuality
Leslie, Roy, 131
Lessing, Doris, 6, 474, 480, **532–4**, **721–2**, 721; African stories, 533(2), 721; science fiction, 532–3; use of space, 474; *The Golden Notebook*, 476; *The Grass Is Singing*, 721; *The Marriages between Zones Three, Four and Five*, 533; *The Memoirs of a Survivor*, 533(2), 534, 721; *Shikasta*, 533, 722; *The Summer before the Dark*, 533, 534; 'Zambesia', 722
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, 340; and Johnson, 346
L'Estrange, Sir Roger: *The Intelligencer*, 343
Lethaby, William Richard, 440–1
letters: epistolatory genres, 275
Lever, Charles, 423; as editor, 456
Levertov, Denise, 623, 626, 628, **639**, 740; organicism in writings, 573; *Footprints*, 639; *Light Up the Cave*, 628; *The Poet in the World*, 628; *Relearning the Alphabet*, 639; 'Staying Alive', 628; *To Stay Alive*, 639
Levey, Michael, 442
Lévi-Strauss, Claude, 28, 36, 57, 530–1
Levin, Harry, 665
Levin, Richard, 232
Lévy, Bernard-Henri, 59
Lévy-Bruhl, Lucien: and T.S. Eliot, 544; *How Natives Think*, 544
Lewes, G.H., 428, 428–9, 434, 438, 450; criticism, 420
Lewis, C.S., 211, 289, 479, 522, **523**, 523
Lewis, H.H., 653
Lewis, Matthew, **352**; *The Monk*, 352
Lewis, Merriwether, 575
Lewis, Sinclair, **668**, 674; *Babbitt*, 668; *Dodsworth*, 615; *Main Street*, 668
Lewis, Wyndham, 474(2), 522–3, 645; and Pound, 646–7, 647
lexicography, 64–5, 65–6, 67–8, 86, 106, 346
Liber Monasterii de Hyda, 110
Liberian literature, 707
libraries: and Alfred, 133; public, 13; role of, 9; Anglo-Saxon, 119, 133; Auburn University, Alabama, 302; Bibliotheca Sunderlandia, 14; Bodleian, 13–14, 276; John Carter Brown library, 2; Sir Thomas Browne, 15, 276; Dr Edward Browne, 276; Cambridge University, 14, 327; Durham Cathedral, 14; Glastonbury, 119; Harvard, 11; Duke Humphrey's Library, 276; Hurd, Hartlebury, 15; Ipswich Town, 14; University of London, 543; National Art Library, 3; Newcastle upon Tyne, Robert White collection, 320; Parkman Dexter Howe, 603
Libro de Buen Amor, 143
Lightfoot, David, 92, 93
Lindisfarne Gospels, 104
Lindsay, Jack, 759–60
Lindsay, Norman, 739
linguistics: OE, 122–3; 18th C, 70; 19th C, 70–1; American, 71, 569; history, **67–72**; and Bacon, 283–4; linguistic atlases, 81–2, 83; linguistic criticism, 25; linguistic difference, 77, *see also* language
Lippard, George: and Cooper, 570, 584
listening: art of, 473–4; in Beckett, 558; in Shakespeare, 232
literary allusions: Steinbeck, 670; Wolfe, 668
Literary Fund, 331
literary theory, **17–62**; in AS England, 122; and Nabokov, 683; and OE studies, 122; and Renaissance texts, 195; and Romanticism, 362
Little Gidding: *Harmonies of the Gospels*, 280
little magazines, 473; American, Canadians in, 772; Australian, 746, 750; and S. Anderson, 668; and Bowles, 680, *see also* periodicals
Littlewood, Joan: (with James H. Miller), *John Bullion*, 551; (with MacColl), *Last Edition*, 551
Littré, Emile, 68
Livesay, Dorothy, 760, 762, **771–2**; drama, 772; journalism, 771–2; *Green Pitcher*, 771; *Signpost*, 771
Livia, Anna, 476
Llewellyn, Richard: *How Green Was My Valley*, 477
Lloyd, Robert, 321, 337
Lloyd, William: and Wilkins, *Alphabetical Dictionary*, 70

loanwords: Hebrew, 109; Modern French, 82–3
local-colour authors: Frederic, 602
Lock, Charles, 385
Locke, Alain: and Hurston, 687
Locke, John, 70, **318–19**, 318, 326; and C.B. Brown, 579; and Defoe, 343; and Fielding, 350; and Johnson, 346; and Poe, 586–7; and Tennyson, 394; and Yeats, 542; and American literary language, 580; and Victorian theories, 422; discourse in, 343; *Essay concerning Human Understanding*, 318, 579
Lockhart, John Gibson, 433
Lodge, David, 480, 665
Lodge, Thomas: and Shakespeare, 234; *Rosalynde*, 234
Logreno, Signor, 471
Lo Lyong, Taban, **714–15**; poetry, 714; short stories, 714–15
London: in 18th C, 337; in Etherege, 312
London County Council: and music halls, 470; and Shaw, 468
London, Jack, 575, 615, 616, **660**; 'All Gold Canyon', 660; *The Cruise of the 'Snark'*, 660; 'The Night Born', 660; 'The Red One', 660
London University: and English teaching, 429
long poem, 356; American, 580; modernist, 622
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 576, **579**; *Hiawatha*, 579
Longman (publishers): and African literature, 705
Lord Mayors' Shows, 273
'lost child' stories: Australian, 747
love: in Australian literature, 740; in Joyce, 503, 504(3); in Merrill, 641; in Milton, 292; in Pym, 530; in Restoration comedy, 298; in Shakespeare, 232
love-letter: theme of, 232
Lovecraft, H.P.: and Poe, 587
Lovelace, Earl, 722, 729
Lovelace, Richard, 275; and Marvell, 282–3; *Lucasta*, 282–3
The Loves of Diana and Endimion, 301–2
Low, Anthony, 294
Lowe, Helen: and *Queen*, 456
Lowell, Amy, 609
Lowell, James Russell, 576, 579; *Biglow Papers*, 579
Lowell, Robert, 610, 624, **639–40**, 653; and Jarrell, 638–9; long poem, 640; *Day by Day*, 640(4); 'George III', 639; *Life Studies*, 639–40, 640; *Lord Weary's Castle*, 638, 640; *Notebook 1967–68*, 640; 'Skunk Hour', 640
Lowry, Malcolm, 477, **527**; and Greene, 527; *Under the Volcano*, 527(2)
Lowther, Pat, **773**; 'Woman On/Against Snow', 773
Loyola, St Ignatius: *Spiritual Exercises*, 385
Lubbock, Percy, 496
Lucan: and Milton, 289–90
Lucas, Peter, 127
Lukács, Georg, **52**, 57, 753; and Marx, 52; and modernism, 637; and American literature, 570; letters, 52
Lumsden, Ernest S., 458
lunacy: in Gardner, 686; Victorian, 466
Lunn, Richard: 'Mirrors', 746
lycanthropy, 8
Lydgate, John, **155**; and Malory, 159; *Pageant of Knowledge*, 159; *Temple of Glas*, 155
Lyell, Charles, 397
Lyly, John, 259; *Gallathea*, 267
Lyons, John, 66
Lyotard, Jean-François, 54, 55
lyric: in Livesay, 772
lyric poetry: and fantasy, 45; French Renaissance, 49; medieval, **156–9**
lyric tragedy, 288–9
lyric–epic: American, 580
lyrics: Elizabethan, 205; in J. Johnston, 535; ME, 145–6
Lytle, Andrew, 612, **678**; *The Velvet Horn*, 678
McAlmon, Robert: (with K. Boyle), *Being Geniuses Together*, 673
Macaulay, Rose: and Woolf, 511
Macaulay, Thomas Babington, **438**; and *Edinburgh Review*, 449; and Victorian history, 428; as historian, 427
McAuley, James, 757, **758**
McCarthy, Mary, 693
MacColl, Ewan: *Johnny Noble*, 551; *The Other Animals*, 551; *Uranium 235*, 551; (with Joan Littlewood), *Last Edition*, 551
McCullers, Carson, **678**; *The Heart Is a Lonely Hunter*, 678; 'Wunderkind', 678

McCullough, Colleen, 47; *The Thorn Birds*, 45
McDavid, Raven I. Jr, 65
MacDiarmid, Hugh, **546**
'Macdonald, Erskine' (Galloway Kyle), 540
MacDonald, George, 522
McEwan, Ian, 479; and Second World War, 552; *The Imitation Game*, 552
McGahern, John, 477(2)
McGuane, Thomas, 620(2)
Machen, Arthur, 425
Macherey, Pierre, 57, 226, 398
Machiavelli, Niccolò, 196
Machutus, Saint, 140
McInerney, Jay, **691**; *Ransom*, 691
MacInnes, Colin, **531**; *Absolute Beginners*, 531; *City of Spades*, 531; *Mr Love and Justice*, 531
Mack, Maynard, 15, 333
McKay, Claude, 609
McKellan, Ian, 553
Mackenzie, Compton, **512**
McKenzie, D.F., 9
Mackenzie, Henry, 338
MacKenzie, N.H., 383
McKernan, Susan, 749, 750
McKinnon, Barry, 761
MacLaverty, Bernard, 475, 480
MacLeish, Archibald, **640–1**, 692
MacLennan, Hugh, 760, 761, 764
Macleod, Alistair, 762
Maclise, Daniel, 451
McMaster, Anew, 562
Macmillan, Alexander: and Kingsley, 452
McMurty, Larry, **679**; *Lonesome Dove*, 679
MacNamara, Francis: 'Convict's Tour to Hell', 748
Macpherson, James, **338**; *Ossian*, 338
McQuail, James, 653
Macrobius: and Chaucer, 191
Madden, F., 145
madness, 44, 220
madrigals, 205
Maeterlinck, Maurice: and Shakespeare, 230
magic: and runes, 132
magic realism, 58; and Canadian literature, 766; and D.M. Thomas, 537
Maginn, William, 451
Magnus, Maurice: *Memoirs of the Foreign Legion*, 516
Mahapatra, Jayanta, **735–6**
Mahon, Derek, 549, 556
Mahoney, Robert, 338
Maidstone, Richard: *Penitential Psalms*, 158
Mailer, Norman, 610
Maillet, Antonine, 764
Mais, Roger: *'Listen, the Wind' and Other Stories*, 729
de Maistre, Joseph: *Soirées de Saint-Pétersbourg*, 71
Major, Clarence, 613
Makerere College: and East African literature, 713
Makin, Bathsua, 298
Malaba, Mbongeni, 717
Malamud, Bernard, **686**; 'Take Pity', 686
Malawian literature, 714, 715
Malaysia: and Maugham, 496
Maldon, The Battle of, 131
male chauvinism: K. Roberts, 773
male friendships: and Cooper, 584–5
male power: image in Emerson, 589
Malgonkar, Manohar: *The Princes*, 737
Malipenga, 714
Mallarmé, Stéphane, 26–7, 36, 41
Malory, Sir Thomas, **159–60**; and Steinbeck, 669; lost child plot in, 211; *Le Morte D'Arthur*, 159, 309, 669; *Tale of Sir Gareth*, 159–60
Malouf, David, 744, 746, **756**
Malraux, André, 51
Mamet, David: and Beckett, 557
de Man, Paul, 26, 29–31, 32, 33, 34, 353, 356; and Romanticism, 353; *The Rhetoric of Romanticism*, 31
Manaka, Matsemela, 720
Manchester: Palace of Varieties, 470; periodical press, Victorian period, 449
Mandeville, Bernard de, 344; and Fielding, 347
Mangan, James, 395
Mankind, 164, 167
Manley, Mrs Delariviere, 310, 324–5
Manley, Frank, **641**; *Resultances*, 641
'manliness', 398
Mann, Thomas, 473; and Lessing, 533; 'The Blood of the Walsungs', 533
mannerism, 259; and Herbert, 280
manners: fiction of, Fitzgerald, 663; tradition of, 620
Mannheim, Karl, 39

Manning, Henry Edward, Cardinal, **438**
Mansfield, Katherine, 6, 474, **517**; short fiction, 476; 'Bliss', 517
Mansfield, Richard, 468
manuscripts: OE, 118 (studies, 125, 127); ME, 15, 177–8; collectors, 15; editing medieval, 177–8; illuminated AS, 119; index of, 10; *Beowulf*, 124–5; Cambridge Corpus Christi, 134(2), 135, 137, 178; Cambridge Pembroke, 139; Cambridge St John's College, 157; Cambridge Trinity, 178, 288; Cardigan, 178; Drexel, 271; Ellesmere, 177–8; Exeter Cathedral Library, 128; Hengwrt, 177–8; Lambeth Palace Library, 128; Lichfield Cathedral Library, 283; London BL, 120, 320; London BL Arundel, 161; London BL Cotton, 150, 156; London BL Cotton Otho, 138; London BL Cotton Tiberius, 120, 137; London BL Cotton Vespasian, 140; London BL Cotton Vitellius, 118, 139, 140; London BL Egerton, 341; London BL Harley, 144, 158(3), 158–9, 161, 178, 205; London BL Harley Psalter, 118; London Lambeth Palace, 161; Oxford Bodley, 142, 156, 161–2, 162, 191; Oxford Bodley Fairfax, 191; Oxford Bodley Hatton, 134; Oxford Bodley Junius, 127; Oxford Bodley Rawlinson, 68; Paris BN, 140; Parker manuscript, 135; Prague, 161; Winchester, 147; Windsor Castle, 162
Manzano, Juan Francisco, 725
Maponya, Maishee, 720
Marcellus Palingenius: and Milton, 288; *Zodiacus Vitae*, 288
March, William: and Steinbeck, 670; *The Bad Seed*, 670
Marchant, John: and Milton, 296
Marcus, Stephen, 695
Marcuse, Herbert, 55
Marechera, Dambudzo, 721
Marie de France: *Chievrefueil*, 147
maritime novel: Canadian, 764, *see also* the sea
Markandaya, Kamala, 472, 738; *The Coffer Dams*, 738; *The Golden Honeycomb*, 738; *The Nowhere Man*, 738; *Two Virgins*, 738
Markham, Gervase: *The English Housewife*, 283
Markland, Murray, 130
Marlatt, Daphne, 761
Marlowe, Christopher, 259, 262, **263–5**; and Shakespeare, 233, 241, 249(2); sources, 265; *Doctor Faustus*, 241, 249(2), 263–4, **264**; *Edward II*, 233, 263, **265**; *Hero and Leander*, 263; *The Jew of Malta*, 233–4, 241, 246, 263, 265; *Tamburlaine*, 263
Marot, Clement: *Eclogue au roy*, 194
Marotti, Arthur, 195
Marowitz, Charles, 221
marriage: OE, 120–1; Victorians, 428; forced, and 17th C drama, 261; and Bennett, 493; and Centlivre, 341; and Defoe, 349; and S. Lewis, 668
The Marriage of Wit and Wisdom, 267
Marshall, Archibald: and Bennett, 493
Marshall, Paule, **690**; *Brown Girl, Brownstones*, 705, 725; *The Chosen Place, The Timeless People*, 725; *Praisesong for the Widow*, 690
Marston, John, 206; and Shakespeare, 247; plays, 254; *Antonio and Mellida*, 254; *Antonio's Revenge*, 254; *The Dutch Courtesan*, 254, 299–300; *The Malcontent*, 254; *The Metamorphosis of Pigmalion's Image*, 206; *Sophonisba*, 254(2)
Martin, John, 458
Martin, Philip, 759; *White Stag in Exile*, 759
Martin, Violet *see* Somerville and Ross
Martindale, Charles, 286
Martineau, Harriet, 400, 424–5, 428–9, **438–9**, 570; and *Fraser's*, 451; *Autobiog raphy*, 439
Martineau, James: and J.S. Mill, 439; 'On the Life, Character and Writings of Dr Priestley', 376
martyrologies: OE, 136, 138
Martz, Louis L., 294
Marvell, Andrew, 275, 276–7, 277, **282–3**, 303; and Barrow, 310; and Milton, 288, 296; and Richardson, 351; and Daniel Scargill, 310; letters, 282; postmodernist criticism, 22; 'Bermudas', 282; 'Horatian Ode', 282, 288; 'A Letter to Dr. Ingelo', 282; 'The Mower to the Glo-worms', 296; 'The Nymph Complaining', 196, 282; 'On a Drop of Dew', 282; 'On Paradise Lost', 310; *The Rehearsal Transpros'd*, 282, 317; 'To his Coy Mistress', 275; 'To His Noble Friend,

Mr Richard Lovelace', 351; 'Upon Appleton House', 282(2)
Marx, Karl, 20, 434, 461; and Balzac, 44; and Beckett, 559; and Lukács, 52; and Morris, 440; and American literature, 570; criticism, 420; *Paris Manuscripts*, 52
Marxism and Marxist criticism, 29, **51–2**, **54–8**, 560; and African class-consciousness, 703; and deconstruction, 32; and Fitzgerald, 663; and Lessing, 532; and popular fiction, 60; and postmodernism, 21
Mary Magdalene play (Digby), 165
'Mary, the Rose Bush' (carol), 158
Masefield, John, **545**, 550
Masham, Lady Damaris, 297
Mason, Timothy: *Bearclaw*, 554
Masood, Syed Ross: and Forster, 497
masque, **271–3**; provincial, 288
masquerade: in 18th C, 323; in American literature, 572; and Byron, 359
mass culture *see* popular culture
Massie, Allan, 477
Massinger, Philip: historical dramas, 263; *The Bondman*, 261; *The Maid of Honour*, 271
Masson, David, 452; and Kingsley, 452; criticism, 420
Masters, Edgar Lee, 609
Masters, Olga, 746, 755
The Match at Bedlam, 302
materialist criticism, **51–61**
Mather, Increase, 586
Mathew, Edmund, 203
Matthiessen, Peter, **679**; *Nine-Headed Dragon River*, 679
Maturin, C.R.: *Melmoth the Wanderer*, 369
Maugham, W. Somerset, **496**
du Maurier, Daphne, 478
Mauron, Charles, 42; *Aesthetics and Psychology*, 651
Maverick: and Abse, 548
Maxims, 123
Maxse, Frederick, 433
Mbari Club: and West African writing, 708
Mbiti, J.S., 712
Mead, Joseph: and Milton, 287
Meckier, Jerome, 405
the media, 60; language of, 113
medicine, 179, 182; 18th C, 326; Victorian, 465
medieval drama: and Beckett, 557; and Shaw, 564
medievalism: and Lawrence, 515; in Victorian poetry, 376
Meditations of the Life and Passion of Christ, 153
meditative verse, 577
Medwall, Henry: plays, 167–8; *Fulgens and Lucres*, 168
Melchiori, George, 504
Mellon, Paul, 340
melodrama, 470; Australian, 750(2)
Meltzer, David, 622
Melville, Herman, 567, 572, **595–8**; and Emerson, 588; and Fitzgerald, 662; and Hemingway, 665; and the Book of Mormon, 570; and London, 660; and Protestant scripture, 597; lectures, 596; poetry, 575, 596; reviews, 596; short stories, 576, 595–6; 'Authentic Anecdotes of "Old Zack", 596; 'Bartleby the Scrivener', 598(3); 'Benito Cereno', 569, 570, 597–8, 598(2), 665; *Clarel*, 596; *The Confidence-Man*, 598; 'The Encantadas', 598; *Mardi*, 596; *Moby-Dick*, 516, 570, 575, 596, 597(11), 662; *Omoo*, 596; *The Piazza Tales*, 576, 595–6; *Pierre*, 570, 597; *Redburn*, 568, 597(3)
'memoir': Thackeray, 400–1
memory, 30; in W. Kennedy, 691; in Pound, 647; in Thoreau, 590
Mempes, Mortimer, 458
men in literature: G. Brooks, 624; women writers, 398
Mencken, H.L.: and James Cannon Jr, 691–2; and Cather, 659
Meredith, George, 387, **388**, **414**, **439**; *Beauchamp's Career*, 433; 'A Friend of an Engaged Couple', 414; *Modern Love*, 387, 388; *The Ordeal of Richard Feverel*, 414
Meredith, Peter, 168
Meriwether, Louise, **690**; *Daddy Was a Numbers Runner*, 690
Mernit, Susan, 622
Merrill, James, **641**
Merton, Thomas: and Waugh, 525
Merwin, W.S., 612
messianism, 4; apocalyptic, 622–3; in Lawrence, 512
metadrama: Shakespeare, 229
metafiction: in Fowles, 535; in O'Brien, 520; in Paley, 620
metamorphosis: in Shakespeare, 228

metaphor, 108, 115; in Dickinson, 582; in Greene, 526; in Lessing, 534; in O'Brien, 529; in Paley, 619
metaphysical poets, 281–2; in 19th C, 375; and Tractarians, 386
metaphysical preachers, 284–5
metaphysical style: 17th C, 117
metapolitical novel, 752
Methodism, 331
Métivier, James, 419
metonymy: in O'Brien, 529
metre: OE, 80–1, 94, 124; in Marlowe, 265
Metres of Boethius, 132
Mexico: and K.A. Porter, 675; and Waugh and Greene, 525
Mezey, Robert, 622
Michelet, Jules, 326
Michener, James A., **675**
microdialectology, 76
middle age: in ME, 145
middle class: 19th C, 464; in Dickens, 405, *see also* social class
Middle English, **142–68**; morphology, 88; originality of writings, 144; orthography, **87**; phonology, **81–2**; syntax, **91–5**; vocabulary and semantics, **105–6**
Middle Scots poetry, **156**
Middle Temple Hall, 258
Middleton, Thomas, 260, 262, **269–70**; as adapter of Shakespeare, 215; bibliographical studies, 12; sources, 270; *The Changeling*, 259; Epitaph on the death of Richard Burbage, 15–16; *A Game at Chess*, 261–2, 270; *Michaelmas Term*, 269–70; *The Phoenix*, 270; *The Second Maiden's Tragedy*, 270; *The Two Gates of Salvation*, 12, 257; *The Witch*, 254; *Women Beware Women*, 270(2); (with Rowley), *A Fair Quarrel*, 12
The Midnight Mistakes, 302
Mill, John Stuart, 377, 428–9, **439**; and *London and Westminster Review*, 456; and poetry, 376; criticism, 420; marriage, 428; *An Autobiography*, 424, 439; *The Subjection of Women*, 439
Millais, J.E., 458, **460**; *Bubbles*, 451, 460; *The Eve of St Agnes*, 459; *The Rescue*, 460; *The Vale of Rest*, 459
Miller, Arthur, **674–5**, 697; *All My Sons*, 697; *The Crucible*, 697; *Focus*, 674–5; *Incident at Vichy*, 697
Miller, Henry, 615, 635, **671–2**; letters, 671; *Black Spring*, 671; *The Colossus of Maroussi*, 671; *Nexus*, 671; *Sexus*, 671; *Tropic of Cancer*, 671; *Tropic of Capricorn*, 671; (with B. Schatz), *Into the Night-Life*, 671
Miller, J. Hillis, 17, 23, 33, 400, 496
Miller, James H.: (with Joan Littlewood), *John Bullion*, 551
Miller, Perry, 571, 577
Millett, Kate, 47, 515
Millhauser, Steven, **691**; *Edwin Mullhouse*, 691
Mills and Boon romances, 477
Milton, John, 115, 195, 196, 198, 209, **286–96**, 298, 629; and Aquinas, 288; and C. Brontë, 408; and Byron, 359; and Coleridge, 356; and Dante, 288; and De Quincey, 370; and Dickens, 404; and George Eliot, 296; and Franklin, 578; and Hawthorne, 595; and Joyce, 505; and Keats, 361; and Marvell, 282, 288, 296; and Joseph Mead, 287; and Shakespeare, 247–8, 288, 291; and Shaw, 296; and Shelley, 296; and Spenser, 210, 292(2); and Traherne, 308; and M. Wilding, 757; and Wordsworth, 357; and 18th C poets, 332; and the Bible, 291; and idea of woman, 231; and pastoralism, 194–5; and Puritan Revolution, 290; and Puritanism, 577; classical sources, 288, 289–90, 292, 294, 295; imagery, 291; influence, 296; language and style, 291; postmodernist criticism, 22; prose, **295**; sonnets, 288; state letters, 295; theology, 293; *An Apology against a Pamphlet . . .*, 295; 'Arcades', 288; *Areopagitica*, 290, 295; 'At a Solemn Music', 356; *Comus*, 247–8, 272, 288; *De Doctrina Christiana*, 287; 'Donna leggiadra', 288; *History of Britain*, 295; *Il Penseroso*, 2[illegible] (2); *L'Allegro*, 287(2); *Lycidas*, 289(3); *Masque Presented at Ludlow Castle*, 757; *Paradise Lost*, **289–94**, 289, 298, 308, 370, 404, 408, 505; *Paradise Regained*, 287, **294–5**; *Pro Populo Anglicano Defensio*, 295; *Samson Agonistes*, 287, **294–5**; Sonnet VII, 288; 'To A Friend', 288; 'To the Lord General Cromwell', 282, 288; *Tractate of Education*, 578

mimesis: and Lawrence, 513; in Woolf, 511
'mind': in E. Dickinson, 576; in Emerson, 588
minimalism: Beckett, 558
Minkova, Donka, 81
minstrels, 152
A Mirror for Magistrates: and Marlowe, 265
mirror poetry: Victorian, 377
missionary linguistics, 69
missionary literature: Aborigines in, 742
Mississippi writers, 617–18
Mitchell, S. Weir, 466
Mitchell, W.O., 760; and tall tale, 770
Mitchison, Naomi, 474, **522–3**; stories, 522–3; 'Beyond this Limit', 522–3; *You May Well Ask*, 523
Mittelholzer, Edgar: *My Bones and My Flute*, 729
mock-epic: Australian, 748
Modern English: dialectology, 82; syntax, **95–103**; vocabulary and semantics, **106–10**
Modernism, 21, 474(2), 538, 542, 625, 633; American, 622; Australian, 749; Canadian, 761, poetry, 771, 772; poetics, 651; publishers and, 498; and avant-garde, 20; and Beerbohm, 493–4; and Bergson, 635; and Blunden, 546; and Brodber, 727; and T.S. Eliot, 545, 636; and Faulkner, 667; and Roy Fisher, 548; and Ford, 494; and H.D., 628; and Habermas, 55; and W. Harris, 727–8; and W. James, 607; and Kipling, 491; and Melville, 596; and M. Moore, 641; and Owen, 540; and Pater, 443; and Pound, 644, 645; and W. Stevens, 651; and Welty, 675; and deconstruction, 34; and painting, 34; and psychoanalysis of seeing, 45; and totalitarian politics, 694; and transcendence, 773
modernity: and Ezekiel, 737; and Habermas, 55
Mofolo, Thomas, 716, **717**; *Chaka*, 717(4); *Moeti oa Bochabela*, 717
Moir, George: criticism, 420
Molander, Olof, 221
Molière: and Addison, 344; love in, 298; *L'Ecole des femmes*, 311
Momaday, N. Scott, 614, **690**; *The Way to Rocky Mountain*, 690
Monar, Rooplall, 724
monastic life: OE, 120
monastic reform: OE, 118
monoculturalism, 740, 750–1
monologue: Australian, 751; Beckett, 558; T.S. Eliot, 560
Monro, Harold: and Owen, 540
Monroe, Harriet: and *Poetry* magazine, 627; and W. Stevens, 651; 'The Columbian Ode', 627
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley, 324
de Montaigne, Michel Eyquem, 196, 199; and Dryden, 307; and Shakespeare, 229, 248; *Essays*, 237, 307
Montalambert, Charles-Forbes-René, comte de: biography of St Elisabeth, 427–8
Montgomery, Lucy Maud, 760
Montreal: theatre in, 775
Montrose, Louis, 194, 199, 260
Moodie, Susanna, 771; *Roughing It in the Bush*, 762
Moody, A.D., 633
Moore, D.L., 360
Moore, George, 396, **418**, 475, 476, **480–1**; and the subconscious, 481; short stories, 418, 481; *Esther Waters*, 481; *The Lake*, 481; *A Mummer's Wife*, 418, 481
Moore, Marianne, **641–2**; and H.D., 631, 658; and Pound, 647
Moore, Thomas Sturge: and Yeats, 543
Moorhouse, Frank, 746(2), **757**
moral plays: and Shakespeare, 240
moral tale: Australian, 747
moralities, **167**, 259
morals: in Shakespeare, 249; in Twain, 599; Victorians, 428
More, Hannah, 325
More, Henry, 318
More, Sir Thomas, 168, **199–200**; and Erasmus, 200; and Newman, 441; and Poe, 586; *The Answer to a Poisoned Book*, 199; *English Works* (1557), 200; 'Letter to Martin Dorp', 199; *Richard III*, 199; *Utopia*, 199, 200
Morgan, Lady: *The Wild Irish Girl*, 369
Morice, Anne, 478
Morley, Thomas, 205
morphology, **88–91**
Morris, Jane, **439–40**; letters, 439–40, 440
Morris, May, 440, 441
Morris, Mervyn, 722; *On Holy Week*, 733

Morris, Richard, 136–7
Morris, William, 20, **388**, 393, 422, **440–1**; and Jane Morris, 440; criticism, 420; letters, 440; 'The Defence of Guenevere', 388(2); 'The Earthly Paradise', 388; *News from Nowhere*, 441; *The Sundering Flood*, 440
Morris, Willie, 618
Morris, Wright, **679**; *The Home Place*, 679; *In Orbit*, 679
Morrison, Toni, 571, 619, **689–90**; and Crane, 602; narrative, 619; *The Bluest Eye*, 689, 690; *Tar Baby*, 619, 690
Morrow, Mark, 617
Morson, Gary Saul, 55
Morte Arthur (stanzaic), 146
Morte Arthure (alliterative), 146(2), **147**, 152
Morton, Thomas: *New English Canaan*, 577–8
motherhood *see* family relationships
Motion, Andrew, **548**
Mottram, Ralph Hale: *The Spanish Farm Trilogy*, 494
the Movement, 474, 549; and Abse, 548
Moxon, Edward, 393
Mphahlele, Es'kia, **719**, 719; *Chirundu*, 719(2); *Down Second Avenue*, 705; *Man Must Live and Other Stories*, 719
Mrabet, Mohammed: and Bowles, 680; (with Bowles), *Love with a Few Hairs*, 680
Mucedorus and Amadine, 302
'Much A-Do About Nothing' (ballad), 309
Mukařovský, Jan, 58, 361
mulatto: in 19th C American literature, 600; in Larcon, 687
Mulcaster, Richard, 203
Mulgrave Road Co-op theatre company, 775
Müller, Max, 397
multi-plot novel, 397
multiculturalism: Australian, 750–1
multitextuality: Joyce, 505
Munday, Anthony, 238; and Shakespeare, 248; *Fidele and Fortunio*, 246; *The Triumphs of Reunited Britannia*, 248
Munger, Lillian M.: and Jewett, 603
Mungoshi, Charles, 721
Munro, Alice, 760, 763, 764, **768**; 'Dulse', 768; *Lives of Girls and Women*, 768
Munro, Rona: *Piper's Cave*, 554
Murdoch, Iris, **531–2**; and Indian philosophy, 472; *Bruno's Dream*, 472; *The Flight from the Enchanter*, 532; *The Good Apprentice*, 532; *Henry and Cato*, 532; *Nuns and Soldiers*, 532; *The Philosopher's Pupil*, 532; *The Sea, The Sea*, 532
Murnane, Gerald, **757**
Murphy, Dennis: and Steinbeck, 669; *The Sergeant*, 669
Murray, Gilbert: T.S. Eliot on, 637
Murray, James, 68
Murray, Les, 749, **758**
Murry, John Middleton, **517**
museums: in 19th C American fiction, 570; and James, 603–4
music: 17th C, 319; 18th C, 330–1; and Beckett, 556; and E. Brontë, 408; and Browning, 379, 380; and Byron, 360; and Hardy, 415; and G. Harwood, 758; and Hopkins, 385; and Johnston, 535–6; and E. Jolley, 755; and Joyce, 500, 503; and H. Miller, 671; and Pound, 395; and Ruskin, 447; and S. Shepard, 697; and Symons, 395; and J. Whiting, 566; and Wolfe, 668; and Elizabethan lyric poetry, 205; education in 19th C England, 429; medieval, 157–8; musical iconography, and Pre-Raphaelites, 387; periodicals, 457; popular, 469–70, 473–4; publishing, 457; Victorian, 429–30
music hall, **469–70**; and Joyce, 498
music in the theatre: 18th C, 340; Renaissance drama, 267, 271; Shakespeare, 248
musical theatre: American, 696
de Musset, Alfred, 5
A Myrour to Lewde Men and Wymmen see Speculum Vitae
mystery fiction: American, 613; Australian, 747; written by women, 478, *see also* detective fiction
mystery plays: and Shakespeare, 244
mysticism, 162–3; and Lessing, 533(2); and Roethke, 649
myth, 26; Renaissance, and Milton, 287; American, 579; colonial, 572–3; Oriental, and literature, 4; paradise, 423; in Beckett, 557; in Bond, 559; in Coetzee, 718; in Dickens, 404; in

Duncan, 632; in Joyce, 506, 508; in W. Kennedy, 691; in Lawrence, 516; in P. Marshall, 690; in Morris, 388, 440; in Rexroth, 693–4; in Shakespeare, 236–7; in S. Shepard, 697; in Tennyson, 393; in Updike, 685; in Wiebe, 768; in T. Williams, 697; in Wolfe, 668; in Canadian literature, 769; in Caribbean narrative, 734; in Mid western women writers, 619
Mzamane, Mbulelo, 721
Nabokov, Vladimir, 27, 682–3; and Barth, 684; and chess, 682; and exile, 473; interviews, 682–3; *Ada*, 683(2); *The Defence*, 682; *Lolita*, 42, 682; *Pale Fire*, 683(2); *Pnin*, 682
Naidu, Sarojini, 735
Naipaul, V.S., 4, 725; and Selvon, 731; *Miguel Street*, 731
names, 91, 111; changing of, 112; in Conrad, 486; in Cooper, 584; forenames, 105; in Joyce, 499; in Shakespeare, 235, *see also* onomastics; personal names; place names
Napier, Macvey: and *Edinburgh Review*, 449
Napoleon's Book of Fate, 597
Narayan, R.K., 477; *Swami and Friends*, 737
narcissism, 619; and T.S. Eliot, 544, 637–8; and Howells, 601; in Pym, 530
Narcissus myth, 292
Nardi, Marcia, 653
narrative: OE, 127; and 20th C poetry, 625; analysis, 115–16; and exile, 473; Australian, 748; black, 725; Canadian, 761; technique in the novel, 347–8; Acker, 685; Barth, 620; Boldrewood, 753; Conrad, 487, 663; R. Dawes, 753; Drabble, 538; Fitzgerald, 663(2); Ford, 526; Fowles, 535(3); Gardner, 686; Goodman, 680; Greene, 526; Hardy, 416; Jolley, 755; Joyce, 499, 500, 501, 505, 506; H. Lawson, 752; T. Morrison, 619; Munro, 768; L. Murray, 758; Nabokov, 682; O'Connor, 676–7; Pritchett, 524; Selvon, 731; Mary Shelley, 369; Twain, 600(2); G. Windsor, 750; Woolf, 499
narrative art: Victorian, 457–8
narratology, 26–7
narrator: Chaucer, 170, 171, 186–7; Conrad, 484–5, 487; Dickens, 404; G. Eliot, 409, 412; Hardy, 416; Hawthorne, 569; James, 605–6; Leacock, 766; Poe, 586
Nash, Ogden, 695
Nashe, Thomas, 203–4; and Shakespeare, 236; *Pierce Penilesse*, 204, 236; *The Unfortunate Traveller*, 203
National Council of Teachers of English, 71
nationalism: and art, in India, 735; in Australia, 750–1; in St Lucia, 724
natural history, 326
natural philosophy, 328
naturalism: 19th C, 458; American, 616, 680; Norris, 602
nature: in 18th C, 326(2), 339–40; and art, 339–40; and the Brontës, 408; and Canadian literature, 767; and Darwin, 435; and Hardy, 415–16; and E. Thomas, 539; and Thoreau, 590
de Navarre, Marguerite, 210
Naylor, Gloria: *Women of Brewster Place*, 705
Near East: and literature, 4
negation: and Beckett, 558
Negritude, 703, 706, 706–7
Negro folklore: in Harlem Renaissance, 619; and Hurston, 687
Neilson, John Shaw, 753
neologisms: *see also* word formation
Neots, Saint: annals of, 135
Nerval, Gerard de, 44
New Brunswick literature, 760
New Criticism, 23–4, 144, 513, 629, 635
New Directions press, 610
'New Drama', 550
New England literature, 573
new historicism, 226, 227–8, 229, 231, 260, 281, 375; and Dickens, 405, *see also* historicism
New Journalism, 616
New Scientists, 304
new technologies: and writing, 4
New York, 695; and Dos Passos, 691; and McInerney, 691; and Runyon, 674
New Zealand English, 84
Newfoundland English, 83
Newfoundland folklore, 763
Newfoundland literature, 771, 774
Newman, John Henry, 386, 437, 441,

443, 450; and Kingsley, 452; and religion, 422; *Apologia Pro Vita Sua*, 386, 424(2), 452; *The Dream of Gerontius*, 386; *An Essay in Aid of A Grammar of Assent*, 441; *Loss and Gain: The Story of a Convert*, 441
Newman, Shirley, 774
Newsboy, 551
newspapers: Restoration, 303–4; 19th C, 15; and G. Eliot, 451–2; provincial, 455; gossip columns, 456
Newton, Alfred, 435
Newton, Sir Isaac, 326; and Traherne, 308
Ney, J.W., 99
Ngugi wa Thiong'o, **713–14**, 713; *Petals of Blood*, 706, 713–14; *The River Between*, 713, 714
Nichol, bp, **774**; *Martyrology*, 774(3)
Nicholas of Guildford, 158
Nicholl family library, 15
Nicholls, Peter, 644
Nichols, Peter, 554, **561**; *Passion Play*, 554
Nicosia, Gerald, 617
Niedecker, Lorine, **642–3**; letters, 642–3
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, 18, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 67, 424, 435, 637; and Beckett, 559; and Heidegger, 37; and Pound, 645
Nigerian civil war: literature of, 710; and Soyinka, 710, *see also* war
Nigerian drama, 710, 711
Nigerian English, 84
Nigerian literature, 707, 709–11; development, 708, *see also* West African literature
Nin, Anais: and H. Miller, 671; diary, 671
Noctes Ambrosianae, 372
Noël du Fail: *Contes d'Eutrapel*, 233
Noguchi, Yone, 516; and Lawrence, 516
Noh, 543
non-fiction novel, 615
Nonsense Club, 321–2, 337
Noomen, Willem, 148
van der Noot, Jan, 195
Norbrook, David, 275
Norris, Frank, **602**, 615; 'A Christmas in Transvaal', 602; *McTeague*, 602(2); 'A Man's Woman', 602; *The Octopus*, 602(3)
Norris, J.P., 218
Norris, Leslie, **548**; Merthyr Poems, 548
Northern Ireland: as setting for novels, 475
Norton, Thomas: with Sackville, *Gorboduc*, 258
nouns: compound, 148
nouveau roman, 19
Nova Scotia: theatre in, 775
novel: 18th C, **347–52**; Victorian, **395–418**, 439; 20th C, **472–538**; African, **705–6**, 708, **709–12**, **713–14**, **716–22**; American, **583–607**, **656–91**; Australian, 750, 752, **753–8**; Canadian, **763–70**; Caribbean, **725–32**; Indian, **737–8**; Indian regional language, 737; Kenyan, 713; character in, 18; criticism, 496–7; Forster on, 496; 'humanist formalist' criticism, 17; and Milton, 291; origins, 202, 343; of replenishment, 769–70; P. Scott on, 534; and *The Spectator*, 344; unfinished, 399; women writers, 348
novellas: James, 604
'novelty', 60, 344
Nowlan, Alden, **774**
nuclear criticism, 38
numerology: and A.M. Klein, 772
Nunn, Trevor, 256
nuns: in Pre-Raphaelite painting, 459; wayward in ME literature, 143
Nwapa, Flora: and Amadi, 710; motherhood in, 711; *Efuru*, 710
Nzekwu, Onuora: motherhood in, 711
Oates, Joyce Carol, 615, **685**
obituary notice: 17th C, 304
O'Brien, Edna, 6
O'Brien, Flann, **519–20**, **529**; *At Swim-Two-Birds*, 519–20, 529; *The Third Policeman*, 529
O'Brien, Tim, **690**
O'Casey, Sean, **561–2**; *Juno and the Paycock*, 561–2; *The Plough and the Stars*, 561
occult, 24, 202; and Dryden, 307; and Pound, 646; and Yeats, 542
Ockhamism, 181
O'Connor, Flannery, 605, **676**; letters, 677; *The Violent Bear It Away*, 676–7; *Wise Blood*, 676(2)
O'Connor, Frank, 475, 476; and Camus, 524; 'Guests of the Nation', 524
'Ode for Music', 363
Odets, Clifford, 697
O'Donnell, Thomas F., 584
O'Donoghue, Barry, 744
O'Dowd, Bernard, 752

Of Arthour and of Merlin, 152
O'Faolain, Julia, 475, **536**; *No Country for Young Men*, 536
O'Grady, Standish James, 423
Ogunyemi, Wale, 710; drama, 711
O'Hagan, Howard, **769**; *Tay John*, 769
O'Hara, Frank, 625; and M. Moore, 641
O'Hara, John, **674**; stories, 674
Okara, Gabriel, 708; poetry, 711
O'Keeffe, J.G.: and Heaney, 548; *Buile Suibhne* (translation), 548
Okes, Nicholas, 11, 12, 256–7
Okigbo, Christopher, **711**; *Labyrinths*, 711
Okot p'Bitek, **715**; *Song of Lawino*, 714, 715
Old English, 65; dialects, 111; dictionary, 103; literature, **118–41**; morphology, 88; names, 112; phonology, **79–81**; place names, 111; scholarship, 15, 121; sources for literature, 118; syntax, **91–5**, 98; thesaurus, 103; vocabulary and semantics, **103–5**, 108
Old English Chronicle see Anglo-Saxon Chronicle
Old English Martyrology, **136**
Old English Orosius, 134, 136
Old Frisian, 93
Oldham, John, **310**; and Anne Killigrew, 310; and Roman satire, 299; *Satires upon the Jesuits*, 310
Oldys, Alexander, 303
O'Leary, John, 461
Oliphant, Margaret, **412**
Olsen, S., 99
Olsen, Tillie, **690**; *Tell Me a Riddle*, 690
Olson, Charles, 575, 610, 627–8, **643**, 695, 773; and Modernism, 626; *In Cold Hell, in Thicket*, 628; 'The K', 628; *The Maximus Poems*, 627–8, 632
Omne Bonum Article, 142
Omotoso, Kole, 710
Ondaatje, Michael, 761, **769**; *Coming Through Slaughter*, 769
O'Neill, Eugene, **699**; letters, 699; *A Moon for the Misbegotten*, 700; *Mourning Becomes Electra*, 699–700
Onions, C.T., 106
Onitsha writing, 708, 710
onomastics, **110–12**, *see also* names
onomatopoeia: Joyce, 506
ontology of language: and Gadamer, 39
openings: Dickens, 403–4
Opie, Mrs Amelia: and Cooper, 583–4; *Adeline Mowbray*, 369
Oppen, George, 625, 628, 653, 694
Oppen, Mary, 628
oral history: and Brodber, 727; Caribbean women, 731; and Doctorow, 684
oral literature: Aboriginal, 741, 742; and Atwood, 767; Canadian, 763; Canadian prairie, 770; Caribbean, 732; Ghanaian, 712; poetry, 708, 712, 732; and written West African verse, 708
Orfeo, 153–4
The Orient: and Emerson, 590; and Goldsmith, 347; and Joyce, 508; 'Oriental' discourse, 489; and Weinberger, 694
Orm, 105
Orosius: OE, 134, 136
orthography, **79–87**
Orton, Harold, 76
Orton, Joe, 554
Orwell, George, **519**; and Chesterton, 495; and Murdoch, 532; *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, 519(2), 532
Osborn, Charles, 575
Osborne, John, 554; *A Patriot for Me*, 554
Otway, Thomas, 302, 312, **313–14**; and Richardson, 351; and Rochester, 309; and Shakespeare, 314; *The History and Fall of Caius Marius*, 314; *The Poet's Complaint*, 309; *Venice Preserv'd*, 314, 351
Ovid, 196, 197, 277; and Chaucer, 174, 190, 192; and Jonson, 277; and Milton, 289–90, 292; and Pope, 334; and Shakespeare, 228, 237; burlesque, 310; *Epistles*, 305; *Heroides*, 334; *Metamorphoses*, 190, 228, 237, 277
Ovidius Exulans, 310
Owen, Wilfred, **540**; 'Dulce et Decorum Est', 540; *Futility*, 540; *Perseus*, 540; 'Spring Offensive', 540; 'Strange Meeting', 540
Owen, William, 201
The Owl and the Nightingale, 145, 158
Oxford Companion to Australian Literature, 750
Oxford English Dictionary, 277, 284(2), 334
Oxford Movement, 331, 386, 443
Oxford University: in 18th C, 327; English studies, 20(2); libraries, 13–14

Oyono, Ferdinand, 712
Ozick, Cynthia, **686**; and the Holocaust, 617
paganism, 197, 228
Page, P.K.: 'The Permanent Tourists', 774
pageant, **271–3**; Elizabethan, 203; Woolf, 509
Paget, Sir James, 466
Paine, Thomas, 567
painting: and Irving, 583; and H. Miller, 671; and modernism, 34; political theory, 330, 371; and Prairie literature, 619; Scotland, 328; Scottish, 328, *see also* visual arts
Pakington, Lady Dorothy, 297
paleography, 177–8
Paley, Grace, 474, 619, 620
Palmer, Vance, 739
Palmer, William, 441
Palsgrave, John, 68
pamphlets: 18th C, 341; protofeminist, 197
Pancake, Breece, **691**
parentage *see* family relationships
Paris, 53; Americans in, 692
Parker, Dorothy, 613; poetry, **643**; 'Iseult of Brittany', 643
Parker, Hershel, 9
Parkman, Francis, 572, 575, **591**; *The Oregon Trail*, 572, 591
The Parliament of the Three Ages, 147–8
Parnell, Charles: and Joyce, 502
parody: Auden, 546; Beerbohm, 493–4; and literary change, 426; Swift, 334–5
Pascal, Roy, 116
passion: and Lawrence, 515
the past: in African novel, 706; in British poetry, 549; in Murdoch, 532; in L. Murray, 758
pastoral, 145, 194, 212; elegy, 377; and Hardy, 415; and Sidney, 207
Patchen, Kenneth, 609, 653
Pater, Walter, 424, **441–5**, 450; and Baudelaire, 443; and J.C. Powys, 521; and Ruskin, 447; and Modernism, 443; and religion, 422; 'Amiel', 445; 'Apollo in Picardy', 444(3); *Appreciations*, 442; 'Aucassin and Nicolette', 443; 'The Child in the House', 444(2); 'The Conclusion', 443; 'Diaphaneite', 445; 'Duke Carl of Rosenmold', 444; 'Emerald Uthwart', 444; *Gaston du Latour*, 443; 'Hippolytus Veiled', 444; *Imaginary Portraits*, 442, 444; *Marius the Epicurean*, 442, 443, 444; *Plato and Platonism*, 443; 'Poems by William Morris', 443; 'A Prince of Court Painters', 444; 'Prosper Merimée', 443–4, 445; *The Renaissance*, 442, 443, 444; 'The School of Giorgione', 443; 'Sebastian van Storck', 444; 'Winckelmann', 445
Paterson, A.B. ('Banjo'): and Lawson, 748
Paterson, Neil: *The China Run*, 475
pathos: and Chaucer, 170
Patience, **150**
Patmore, Coventry, 423
patriarchy: and Owen, 540; in Shakespeare, 231, *see also* family relationships
Patrick, D.L., 216
Patrides, C.A., 298
patronage: 19th C, 462; alliterative poetry, 148; and Joyce, 498–9
Patterson, Annabel, 199
Patterson, John D., 309
Patterson, Orlando: *An Absence of Ruins*, 729; *The Children of Sisyphus*, 729
Paul, Elliot: *A Narrow Street*, 692
Paulet, John, 200
Paxton, Joseph, 423
Peacock, Thomas Love, **368**; *Melincourt*, 70, 368; *The Misfortunes of Elphin*, 368
Peake, Mervyn, 479, **527**; book illustration, 527; *Titus Alone*, 527
Pearl, **150–1**, 158, 191
Pearson, Hesketh: and Shaw, 564–5
Pêcheux, Michel, 57
pedagogy *see* teaching
Peel, Sir Robert, 463
Peele, George, 267, **268**; and Shakespeare, 236; *David and Bethsabe*, 268; *Edward I*, 268; *The Old Wives Tale*, 236, 268
Peirce, C.S., 28; and Derrida, 37–8
Pembroke, Countess of *see* Sidney, Mary
Pembroke, Philip, fourth Earl of, 262
Penitential of Bartholomew of Exeter, 163
Pennsylvania writers, 612
Pentecost: and Joyce, 500
people's theatre, 704, 714, *see also* popular theatre

Pepys, Samuel, 311, 312
Percy, Thomas: and Johnson, 345
Percy, Walker, 617–18, **677**; and Catholicism, 618; and T.S. Eliot, 544–5, 637; *Lancelot*, 544, 637, 677(2); *The Last Gentleman*, 677; *The Moviegoer*, 614, 677
Peredur, 146
Perelman, S.J., 610, 695, 695–6; *Parlor, Bedlam, and Bath*, 695
performance: and Afro-American fiction, 618; novel as, 620–1; and poetry, 621; and text, 263
Performance Art, 698
performances: 17th C, 258; 20th C, of 17th C works, 258–9; New York, 697–8; provincial theatre, 288; Restoration comedy, 300–1; Shakespeare, **219–20**, 222, 468–9, *see also* theatre
periodicals, 4–5; 17th C, 12, 303–4; Victorian, 5, 13, **448–57**; Australian feminist, 745; Caribbean, 723; Catholic press, 455–6; children's, 453; East African, 713; literary, 449, 477; music, 457; Shakespeare, 214; South African, 716; weeklies, 450; and black literature, 705; and literary criticism, Victorian, 449–50; and unfinished novels, 399; anonymity in, 450; bibliography, 12–13; editors, **454–7**; popular culture in, 763; production, 12; publishing history, 13; readers, 449; theatrical materials in, 302; *Ainsworth's Magazine*, 456; *Albemarle*, 449; *American Magazine*, 612–13; *The Art-Journal*, 454–5; *Athenaeum*, 366, 412–13, 438, 457, 460; *Ben Brierley's Journal*, 449; *Birmingham Journal*, 455; *Black Mask*, 672; *Black Orpheus*, 708; *Blackwoods Magazine*, 372, 595; *Border Magazine*, 433; *Boundary*, 21; *Bradford Observer*, 455; *British Magazine*, 12, 347; *Bulletin*, 739, 745, 752, 753; *Busara*, 713; *Butterfly*, 449; *The Calendar of Modern Letters*, 5, 477; *Catholic Herald*, 455–6; *Century Guild Hobby Horse*, 5, 449; *A Comment*, 750; *The Commercial Appeal*, 701; *The Connoisseur*, 321, 337, 346; *Contemporary Review*, 457; *Cornhill Magazine*, 13, 453, 455, 456; Coventry *Herald*, 451–2; *The Craftsman*, 347; *The Criterion*, 633–4; *Currant Intelligence*, 304; *The Dial*, 641; *Dissent*, 695; *Domestick Intelligence*, 304; *Douglas Jerrold's Shilling Magazine*, 13, 453; *Dublin Review*, 455–6; *Dublin University Magazine*, 456; *Edinburgh Review*, 5, 353, 372, 449, 452, 456–7; *Edinburgh Weekly Review*, 451; *En Masse*, 772; *English Mechanic and the World of Science*, 429; *English Woman's Journal*, 455; *The Enquiry*, 347; *Escapade*, 681; *Examiner*, 343, 450; *The Fiction Magazine*, 477; *Flying Post*, 304; *Fortune*, 640; *Fraser's Magazine*, 451, 452; *The Germ*, 445, 450–1; *Good Words*, 457; *The Graphic*, 454–5; *Harper's*, 613; *High Performance*, 698; *Home and Foreign Review*, 455–6; *The Horn*, 708; *Household Words*, 406; *Illustrated Times*, 456; *The Intelligencer*, 343; *Lamp*, 455–6; *The Lancet*, 456; *Leicester Chronicle*, 455; *Lilliput*, 527; *The London Gazette*, 344; *London Magazine*, 12, 477; *London Review of Books*, 5, 477; *London and Westminster Review*, 432, 456; *m/f*, 48; *Macmillan's Magazine*, 13, 452; *Mercurius Anglicus*, 304; *Modern Drama*, 697; *The Month*, 386, 455–6; *The Monthly Magazine*, 12; *The Monthly Miscellany*, 347; *Musical Opinion and Music Trade Review*, 457; *National Review*, 452; *New Literary History*, 5, 477; *New Republic*, 678; *New York Review of Books*, 5, 477; *New Yorker*, 674; *Newsweek*, 614; 925, 750; *Nottingham Review*, 455; *Once a Week*, 452, 454; *Overland*, 750; *Pall Mall Gazette*, 456; *Paris Review*, 701; *Partisan Review*, 695; *Penpoint*, 713; *The Philistine*, 13; *PN Review*, 5, 477; *Poetry: A Magazine of Verse*, 627; *Poetry Flash*, 632–3; *The Portfolio*, 454–5; *Présence Africaine*, 705; *Preview*, 772; *Punch*, 426; *Quarterly Review*, 452; *Queen*, 456; *The Rambler*, 337; *Saint Paul's Magazine*, 456; *The Satirist, or Monthly Meteor*, 337; *Saturday Review*, 693–4; *Savoy*, 449; *The*

Smart Set, 659; *Spectator*, 5, 12, 344, 351, 437, 450; *The Strand Magazine*, 448; *Tablet*, 455–6; *The Tatler*, 325; *Times Literary Supplement*, 5, 477; *Tit-Bits*, 506; *Town and Country Magazine*, 12; *transition*, 673, 713; *True Domestick Intelligence*, 304; *Universal Spectator*, 347; *Vanity Fair*, 668; *View*, 680; *The Weekly Magazine*, 347; *The World*, 456; *Yellow Book*, 5, 449, *see also* journalism; little magazines
Perkins, Elizabeth, 752–3
Perloff, Marjorie, 625
personal names, 111–12, *see also* names
Peters, Lenrie, 712
Petrarch, 196, 208, 211, 277; and Marlowe, 265; and Milton, 292; and Shakespeare, 251–2
Petrus Comestor: *Historia Scholastica*, 157
Petry, Ann, 618, **687**; *The Street*, 687
Pettingell, Frank, 467
Petty, Jane M., 292
Pharmakon: and G. Eliot, 410
Phelps, Elizabeth Stuart: *The Silent Partner*, 572
Philip, Friar Nicolas: sermon booklets, 162
Philips, Katherine, 297, 298(2), 303; 'To my dear Sister Mrs C.P. on her Marriage', 309–10
Philips, Rosalind Bernie, 461
Phillips, Ambrose: and Countess of Winchelsea, 310; 'Fifth Pastoral', 310
Phillips, David Graham, 575
Phillips, Edward: *Theatrum Poetarum*, 287–8
Philosophes: and Goldsmith, 347
philosophy: Duncan, 632; T.S. Eliot, 636–7; Murnane, 757; Poe, 585; postmodernism in, 60; and psychoanalysis, 43–4
Phoenix, 124
phonetics, **79–87**
phonology, **79–87**
photography: American, and poetry, 576; and Victorian painters, 458
physics: and Lessing, 532–3; and Shaw, 564
picaresque: and Barth, 684; in Wilder, 673
Pickering, Henry, 454
Pickford, Cedric B., 153
pidgin studies, **72–5**
Pierce, Lorne: and E.K. Brown, 761
Piercy, Marge, 619, **690**; *Woman on the Edge of Time*, 690
Pilch, Herbert, 148
pilgrimage: ME, 143
Pinero, A.W., **467**; *The Second Mrs Tanqueray*, 467(2); *Trelawney of the 'Wells'*, 467
Pinget, Robert: and Beckett, 556–7; *Hypothèse*, 556
Pinker, J.B., 498; and Conrad, 481, 482
Pinter, Harold, 551–2, 554, **562**; and Beckett, 557; poems, 562; prose, 562; *The Birthday Party*, 562; *The Caretaker*, 562, 562–3; *The Homecoming*, 562(2); *Old Times*, 562; *Tea Party*, 562; 'A View of the Party', 562
piracy: music publishing, 457
Pirandello, Luigi: and Fowles, 535
plaasroman: Afrikaans, 716
place: in African novel, 706, 716; in American literature, 572; in Canadian poetry, 773; in Dickinson, 581; in C. Johnson, 757; in Lessing, 721; in Marlowe, 264; in Rhys, 721
place names, 110–11, *see also* names
Planché, James Robinson: plays, **466–7**
Plank, Frans, 97
Plante, David, 617
Plantus Mariae, 143
Plarr, Victor, 395, 438
Plath, Sylvia, 582, **643–4**; and Chopin, 602–3; and G. Eliot, 602–3; concordance, 643; *The Bell Jar*, 602–3; 'Brasilia', 644; *Collected Poems*, 643, 644; *Johnny Panic and the Bible of Dreams*, 644
Plato: and Joyce, 506; and C.S. Lewis, 479
play: in Barth, 684; in Dickens, 404
The Play of the Sacrament, 164, 167
playbills: 19th C, 470–1
Players of the Chapel, 165
Playter, Phyllis: and J.C. Powys, 521
Plomer, William, **717**
plot: and time in modern fiction, 473
Plummer, Charles, 135
pluralism, 19
Plutarch: and Richard Edwards, 267; and Joyce, 501; and Otway, 314; and Shakespeare, 249(2), 250; *Life of Pelopidas*, 249
Poe, Edgar Allan, 567, 569, 572, **585–7**; and Bowles, 680–1; and Emerson,

588; and O'Connor, 676; and the long poem, 580; critical works, 576; Dupin stories, 587; poetry, 576, 586; short stories, 576; 'The Assignation', 586(2); 'The Bargain Lost', 585; 'Berenice', 585; 'The Black Cat', 586; 'Bon-Bon', 585; 'A Decided Loss', 585, 586; 'The Domain of Arnheim', 585; 'The Duc de l'Omelette', 586; *Eureka*, 585, 588; 'The Fall of the House of Usher', 585, 586(2), 586–7; 'The Gold Bug', 587; 'The Imp of the Perverse', 587; 'Landor's Cottage', 585; 'Ligeia', 585; 'Loss of Breath', 585, 586; 'The Man in the Crowd', 570; 'The Man That Was Used Up', 587; 'Morella', 585; 'MS Found in a Bottle', 585; 'The Murders in the Rue Morgue', 586; *The Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym*, 586(2), 587(2), 588; 'The Oblong Box', 587; 'The Pit and the Pendulum', 586; 'The Purloined Letter', 587; 'The Sphinx', 586, 587; 'Words', 585
poetic justice: 18th C, 340
poetics, **24–7**; of gender, 48–9; of modernism, 651; Shakespeare, 225
poetry, 3–4, 24–5; OE, 121, 122; ME, 146, 149–52, 156, 160–3; 16th C, **200–1**, 204; 17th C, **276–83**, **299**, 576, 577, 733; Romantic, 573, 586; 18th C, **332–9**; 19th C, 575–6, **579–83**; Victorian, **374–95**; 20th C, 384, **538–49**, 569, **621–56**, 744, 749; 1970s, 538; and academicism, 538; and Arnold, 431; and business, 627; and epistemology, 25; and Freemasonry, 4; and Hardy, 382; and history, 549; and landscape, 576; and monuments, 624; and narrative, 625; and the past, 549; and performance, 621; and photography, 576; and place, 581, 773; avant-garde, 632–3; baroque, 281; black, 578, 623, 714; classical influence, 376; dialect in, 381, 609; 'Englishness' in, 539; 'gentility' in, 549; imagism in, 538; ludic, 623; meaning of, 774; medievalism in, 376; narcissism in, 619; need in 20th C, 623; oral, 708, 712, 732; pace in, 333; poetic form in Pritchett, 524; poetic theory, 632, 651; political, 7–8, 283, 628, 639; postmodern, 623; primitive in, 624–5; publishing, 538; Puritan, 576; radicalism in, 549; revolutionary, 711; symbolist, 538; theory of, 40; travel, 7; visual, 621, 645; African, 708, 711, 712, 714; American, 569, 575–6, 576, 577, **579–83**, 608, 609, 619, **621–56**; Australian, 743–4, 745, 749, 752; Canadian, **770–4**; Caribbean, **732–4**; Indian, **735–7**, *see also* alliterative poetry; lyric poetry
Poetry Society, 540
Poggioli, Renato, 20
point of view: Conrad, 485; Lawrence, 513
Poliakoff, Stephen, 554
political drama, 552; 17th C, 261–2; 20th C, 550; Lee, 314; playscripts, 550–1; tragedy, 262
political literature: fiction, Wicker, 691; novel, 397, 752; poetry, Levertov, 639; socialist West African, 710; verse, 7
political satire: B. Humphries, 751; in Sydney, 751
politics: 19th C novels, 397; Victorian, 428, 430, 449; and 17th C drama, 261–2; and Canadian theatre, 774–5; and fantasy, 45; and literature, South Africa, 716–17; and modernism, 694; and painting, 330, 371; and periodicals, 449; and poetry, 628; and postmodernism, 20–1; and psychoanalysis, 42; and theatre, 226; Aboriginal, 741; Caribbean, 726–7; cartoons, 328, 329; in working-class literature, 473; literary, 637; local government, and Victorian periodicals, 455; of deconstruction, 32; of language, 61; P. Abrahams, 720; Allfrey, 727; Auden, 546; Austen, 366; Francis Bacon, 201; J. Barlow, 578; Berryman, 629; Bond, 560; K. Boyle, 673; Byron, 359; Carew, 283; le Carré, 536(2); M. Carter, 732; Chesterton, 495; A. Clarke, 727; Coetzee, 718–19; Conrad, 486; Cooper, 584; Defoe, 343, 349; Dickens, 406; Dryden, 304–5, 305, 307; T.S. Eliot, 633, 637; Farrell, 537; Faulkner, 666; Foucault, 58–9; Fugard, 720; B. Head, 719; James, 604; Joubert, 716–17; Joyce, 502; Keats, 361; Lawrence, 514, 516; Levertov, 628, 639; C.S. Lewis, 523; Marlowe, 264; Meredith, 414(2); Middleton, 270; Mitchison, 523;

M. Moore, 641; Ngugi, 713–14; Pound, 644, 647; Rich, 649; Shakespeare, 239, 241, 245; Shaw, 468; Sidney, 208; Sillitoe, 535; Stoppard, 565; Swift, 343; Tennyson, 391; Tolkien, 523; Trollope, 413; Welty, 675; Whitman, 580–1; Wiebe, 768; Woolf, 509; Wordsworth, 357, *see also* socialism
Polk, James K., 575
Pontalis, J.-B., 44
poor: 19th C, 465; representation in Elizabethan and Stuart drama, 261
Poor Law 1834, 463
Pope, Alexander, 1, 324, **332–4**, 336–7, 344; and Cibber, 339; and Milton, 332; and Ovid, 334; and M. Wilding, 757; and gender, 332; library, 15; postscript to *The Odyssey*, 333; preface to Shakespeare, 333; prose, 333; satire, 321; sources and influences, 334; translation of the *Iliad*, 106; *Arbuthnot*, 333, 334; *Burlington*, 333; *The Dunciad*, 334, 339; 'Eloisa to Abelard', 333–4, 334; *An Essay on Man*, 333; *Imitations*, 333; *The Patriot King*, 334; *Peri Bathous*, 333; *The Rape of the Lock*, 334; 'Two or Three', 333; *Windsor Forest*, 333; *Works, 1717–1735*, 334
popular culture, **59–60**; and Aboriginal tradition, 742; in J. Johnston, 535; music, 469–70; and Puritanism, 285; Spain, 61
popular drama: and Joyce, 498
popular literature, 13; ME, 143; and Greene, 526; and Marxism, 60; and Shakespeare, 229; American, 570, 571; Canadian, 762–3; East Africa, 713; fiction, 60, 323–4, 478, 569; market, 478; romances, 477; Vietnam legacy, 569; West African, 708, 710
popular theatre: African, 714, *see also* people's theatre
Porden, Eleanor, 362
Porter, Hal, 739, 759
Porter, Katherine Anne, **675**; 'A Day's Work', 675; 'Flowering Judas', 675; 'Maria Concepcion', 675; *Ship of Fools*, 675
portrait essay: 19th C, 444, 444–5
portraiture: in Hawthorne, 594–5
post-Marxism, 57, 58
postmodernism, 20–2, 610–11, 614, 621; and avant-garde, 20; and Coetzee, 718; and Lessing, 533; and bp Nichol, 774; and Oates, 685; and politics, 20–1; and Renaissance texts, 274; Canadian, 765; fiction, 479–80; in philosophy, 60; poetry, 623
post-modernity, 55
poststructuralism, 18, 21, 53, 56, 274
poststructuralist criticism: of Beerbohm, 493; of Golding, 528; of Kipling, 491
Potok, Chaim, **686**; *Davita's Harp*, 686
Poulantzas, Nikos, 398
Pound, Ezra, 5, 21, 575, 608–9, 621, 624, **644–8**; and Duncan, 632; and T.S. Eliot, 646; and Gaudier-Brzeska, 647; and H.D., 631, 658; and Joyce, 498, 506; and M. Moore, 642; and Ruskin, 446, 647–8; and Shaw, 498; and Stevens, 625; and Symons, 395; and Yeats, 543; and Zukofsky, 628; and Modernism, 538; epistolary exercises, 625; friendships, 647; language, 644–5; letters, 647; library, 646; long poems, 622; Noh translations, 543; postscript to translation of Gourmont's *The Natural Philosophy of Love*, 646; prose, 645; *Cantos*, 446, 622, 644–5, 646, 647, 648; Canto 97, 646; 'Cavalcanti', 646; *Drafts and Fragments*, 646, 648; *The Final Sculpture*, 648; *Guide to Kulchur*, 645, 646; *Hugh Selwyn Mauberley*, 646–7, 648; 'In the Water-Butt', 657; *Memoir* of Gaudier-Brzeska, 625; 'The New Therapy', 646; *Pisan Cantos*, 538, 647; 'Psychology and Troubadours', 646
Pound, Isabel Weston: and Pound, 647
Powell, Anthony: *A Dance to the Music of Time*, 513
Powell, Enoch, 534
Powell, Jocelyn, 301
power: and H.D., 631; in Murdoch, 532; in Orwell, 532
Pownall, David, 554
Powys, John Cowper, **521–2**; letters, 521(2); poems, 521; *A Glastonbury Romance*, 521; *Mordaunt Ap Gryfith*, 521; *Porius*, 521; *Rodmore*, 521; *Wolf Solent*, 521
Powys, T.F., **520–1**, **521**; *Mark Only*, 521; *Mr Weston's Good Wine*, 521; *Unclay*, 521
Praed, Rosa, 747
pragmatics, 117

pragmatism, 42
Prague School, 57–8, 113, 117
prairie history: and Wiebe, 768
prairie literature: women in, 619, 763
Pratt, Annis, 763–4
Pre-Raphaelite Brotherhood, 387, 423, 445; and Browning, 380; illustration, 393; paintings, 380, 459
preachers: American, 574; metaphysical, 284–5
the present: in Condition-of-England novelists, 396; in realistic fiction, 475
the press: 19th C, and popular culture, 59; and Joyce, 498
Price, John Vladimir: library, 327
Prichard, Katharine Susannah, 739
Priest, Robert, 774
Priestley, Joseph, 326
Primaleon, Prince of Greece, 238
primitive: and T.S. Eliot, 544; and Lawrence, 514; in poetry, 624–5
Prince Edward Island: writers, 774
printers and printing, 214; 19th C America, 575; America, 17th C, 576; history, **11–13**; Renaissance, 256–7, *see also* book production
Prior, Matthew, 334
prison: and Dickens, 407; image of in Faulkner, 666
Pritchett, V.S., **524**; short fiction, 476; 'The Aristocrat', 524; 'The Diver', 524; 'The Fly in the Ointment', 524; 'Many Are Disappointed', 524; 'Oedipus Complex', 524
prompt-books: Dryden, 307–8; Victorian, 467
pronouns, 90
prophecies: in Shakespeare, 240
Propp, Vladimir, 473; and Joyce, 502
prose genres, 275
Prose Merlin, 146, 153
prosody, 86
prostitute: in Okot p'Bitek, 715
protest literature, 719–20, 720; Victorian, 428
Protestantism: 17th C, 298; and Glasgow, 660
Proudfoot, Richard: and Shakespeare, 242; and *The Reign of King Edward the Third*, 242
Proust, Marcel, 683; *A La Recherche du Temps Perdu*, 26; and M. Klein, 42
proverbs: in Forster, 497; Jamaica, 73
providentialism, 301(2); in Shakespeare, 241
Psalms: penitential, and Donne, 279
psychic growth: in Hoban, 691; in Tylor, 691
psychoanalysis, 18, **41–6**, 47; and deconstruction, 34; and femininity, 47; and feminism, 46; and Hopkins, 385; and W. Percy, 677; and Renaissance culture, 226; and Shakespeare, 234, 245; and theories of reading, 473; and Weiss, 512; and Whitman, 580
Public Record Office, 427
publishers and publishing, 10; history, **11–13**; 17th C America, 576; in 18th C, 326; before 1900, 567–8; Victorian, 5, **448–57**; and G. Eliot, 411; and Johnson, 346; and Trollope, 414; and African literature, 705; and Modernism, 498; and Plymouth Brethren, 454; American, 576, 610; Australian feminist press, 745; Caribbean literature, 723; East African, 713; feminist, 745; Irving, 583; Kelmscott Press, 441; Modern Library press, 610; music, 457; poetry, 1970s, 538; West African, 707, *see also* book production
punctuation, 87, 115; and Chaucer, 179
puns: H. Crane, 630
Purcell, Henry: *Dido and Aeneas*, 319
Purdy, Al, 773
Purdy, James, **684**; *I Am Elijah Thrush*, 684
Puritan Revolution: and Milton, 290
Puritanism: and popular culture, 285; puritan learning, 198; and the theatre, 260
Puritanism, American, 571, 576–7, 577; and American literature, 569; Hawthorne, 594, 595; history, and New England literature, 573; poetry, 576
Puttenham, George, 194, 195, **204**, 260; and Spenser, 195; *The Arte of English Poesie*, 195, 204, 260
Pym, Barbara, 479, 480, **530–1**; short fiction, 530; *An Academic Question*, 530; *A Few Green Leaves*, 530; *Less Than Angels*, 530; *Quartet in Autumn*, 530; *The Sweet Dove Died*, 530(2)
Pynchon, Thomas, 572, 610, 616, **683**; and Barth, 620; and Joyce, 499(2); naming in, 499; *Gravity's Rainbow*, 683

Quakers: spiritual journals, 575
Quarles, Francis, 198; *Emblemes*, 276
Quebec: theatre in, 774–5
Queensland writers, 744
questions, 86, 87
quest-romance: in Barth, 684
Quine, Willard Van Orman, 36
Rabe, David: *Sticks and Bones*, 700
Rabelais, François: and Bakhtin, 56; and Joyce, 501
race: and American literature, 570; interracial male friendships, 584–5; in Kipling, 418; and language, 73–4, *see also* ethnic writing
racial conflict: in South African literature, 719; in A. Walker, 689
racism, 534; Amis, 534; in black writing, 725; and Himes, 688; and language, 73–4; racist stereotypes, Stowe, 592; K. Roberts, 773; and Twain, 599
Radcliffe, Alexander: and *Ovidius Exulans*, 310
Radcliffe, Mrs Ann: *The Mysteries of Udolpho*, 352
radicalism: and 18th C science, 326; in 1970s poetry, 549; Howells, 601; James, 604; political, 331
Radicals: and Bunyan, 317
radio drama: Beckett, 557; Livesay, 772; Malawi, 714; Shakespeare, 222
Radzinowicz, Mary Ann, 294
Railo, Eino, 363
Ralegh, Sir Walter, 206
Raleigh, Sir Walter, 225
Ramchand, Kenneth, 726
Ramsaran, John A., 724
Ramsay, Allan, 328
Ramus, Petrus, 577; and Wigglesworth, 576–7
Rand McNally, 568
Randall, Dudley, 624
Randolph, Thomas: *The Muses' Looking Glass*, 256; *Praeludium*, 256
Ranee of Sarawak: and Conrad, 487
Rankin, Ian, 476
Ransom, John Crowe, 275, 635, 638
Rao, Raja: *The Cat and Shakespeare*, 737; *Comrade Kirillov*, 737
Rastell, John, 200; *A New Boke of Purgatory*, 199; *Pastyme of People*, 199
Rattigan, Terence, 563
Raulet, Gerard, 22
von Raumer, Rudolf, 126
Raw, Barbara, 127
Rawlings, Marjorie Kinnan: *Cross Creek*, 615
Reade, Charles, 445, 467; Letter Book, 445
reader-response theory, 21, 45, 51; and Carroll, 414; and Lessing, 721; and Welty, 675
readers, 473–4; and Hardy, 382; of periodicals, Manchester, 449; and Trollope, 413; and W.C. Williams, 654–5, *see also* audience
reading: cultural politics, 23; and gender, 51; and history, 30–1; history of, 9; psychoanalytical theories of, 45, 473
Reading, Peter, 548–9
realism, 4, 481, 620; Canadian South Asian short stories, 770; colonial Indian novel, 737; fiction, and the present, 475; postmodern fiction, 479; women's writing, 474; Beckett, 558; Bennett, 493; Bowen, 523; Chaucer, 170; Fowles, 535; Gissing, 417; Howells, 601; Lessing, 533(2); Munro, 768; Updike, 686; Victorian, 422; T. Williams, 697
reality, 655; in African novel, 706; in Caribbean narrative, 734; and Murdoch, 532; and non-fiction novel, 615
Rebholz, R.A., 201
reception theory: and semiotics, 29
Redgrave, Richard: *The Sempstress*, 393
Reed, Ishmael, 612, 618
Reeves, Anne: and Dryden, 304
reflexivity: in Victorian novels, 399
regional idyll, 764
regional literature: American, 571
regionalism: in St Lucia, 724
Regius Psalter, 140–1
Regnard, Jean-François, 337
Reid, V.S., 729
Reisch, Walter, 610
relationships: male–female, 730, 733; in M. Morris, 733, *see also* family relationships
religion: 18th C, 331; 19th C Britain, 421; Victorian, 443; Victorian literature, 422; and morality, 428; satirical cartoons, 329; Arnold, 431; Bond, 560; Chesterton, 495, 496; Coleridge, 355; Conrad, 482; Darwin, 435; Ezekiel, 737; Glasgow, 660; Golding, 528; Hopkins, 384; Newman, 441; O'Connor, 676, 676–7; Orwell, 519; Owen, 540;

Shakespeare, 243–4; Styron, 678; Tennyson, 394; Wiebe, 768, *see also* Christianity; (the) Church; theology
religious controversy: and Chaucer, 174
religious drama: and Shakespeare, 237
religious narrative: in Chaucer, 175
religious poetry: Australian, 743–4
Renaissance: American, 569; and Bond, 559–60
Renault, Alain, 26
renunciation: in Atwood, 582; in Dickinson, 582
repetition: in Beckett, 558
Resignation (OE), 129, 130
Restoration plays: in 18th C novels, 348
revenge tragedy, 255–6
The Revenger's Tragedy, 236, 241, 259, 263, 270
reviewing: Australian, 749
reviews: Victorian, 412–13, 438, 450
revolution: in African novel, 706; meaning, 275; and Restoration, 302–3
Rexroth, Kenneth, 653, 693–4
Reynoldes, Richard: *A Chronicle of All the Noble Emperours of the Romaines*, 204
Reynolds, G.W.M., 454
Reynolds, Henry, 743
Reynolds, Sir Joshua, 330
Reznikoff, Charles, 608–9, 628, **670–1**, 694; fiction, 670–1; *By the Waters of Manhattan*, 670–1
rhetoric, 26, **29–39**; of control, 571; Herbert, 280; and hermeneutics, 40; and madness, 44
Rhodes, Richard: *Flora's Vagaries*, 311
Rhodesia: and Lessing, 533
Rhodesian literature, 721
Rhone, Trevor: plays, 734; *School's Out*, 734; *Two Can Play*, 734
Rhys, Ernest: and Whitman, 580
Rhys, Jean, 724, 726, **729–30**; and Lessing, 721; journal, 730; poetry, 732; *After Leaving Mr MacKenzie*, 730; 'The Black Exercise Book', 730; *Quartet*, 730; *Voyage in the Dark*, 730
rhythm, 45–6; in English, 87; in Lawrence, 473
Rice, Howard Jr, 491
Rich, Adrienne, 50, 582, 626, 638, **648–9**
Rich, Christopher, 339
Rich, Penelope, 208
Richard of St Victor: and Langland, 151; *Benjamin Major*, 151
Richards, I.A., 18, 57, 116; *Coleridge on Imagination*, 651
Richardson, Alexander: *Logicians School-Master*, 285
Richardson, Charles, 68
Richardson, Dorothy, 474, 492, **494–5**; and Conrad, 483–4; *Pilgrimage* cycle, 494–5
Richardson, Henry Handel, 739, 740
Richardson, Jack, 698
Richardson, John: booth theatre, 471
Richardson, Major John: 'The Miser Outwitted', 775
Richardson, Samuel, **350–1**; and C. Brontë, 408; and Johnson, 346; readership, 346; reprinting history, 326; *Clarissa*, 347, 350(2), 351(3), 437, 450; *Grandison*, 350; *Pamela*, 323, 348, 350(2), 351
Richler, Mordecai, 2, **768**
Richmond, Angus, 724
Ricketts, Charles: and Yeats, 468, 542–3
Ricoeur, Paul, 473, 634
riddles: in Joyce, 505
Riddles, OE, 130; Riddle 93, 130
Riding, Laura, 653
Riel, Louis, 761
Riesman, Paul: and Lowther, 773
Riffaterre, Michael, 30
Rimbaud, Arthur, 26–7
The Riming Poem, 129
Rippey, A.G., 346
Ristori, Adelaide, 220
rite: and African drama, 711; and Dickens, 404
rites of passage, 229, 507
Ritson, Joseph: and Peacock, 368; *The Life of King Arthur*, 368
ritual, 259; in African drama, 711; in Beckett, 557; in Joyce, 508; in Lawrence, 514; in Woolf, 509
rituals of state, 239
Rizzo, Betty, 338
Roberts, Sir Charles G.D., 761(2)
Roberts, Kevin, 773
Roberts, Mary, 744
Robertson, D.W. Jr, 179
Robertson, Tom: and Pinero, 467
Robin Hood myth, 165, 205
Robins, R.H., 65, 67
Robinson, Ken, 309
Robson, John M., 456
Rochester, John Wilmot, second earl of, 298; and Butler, **308–9**; and Roman

satire, 299; *A Satyr against Reason and Mankind*, 309
'The Rocks of Quidi Vidi' (Newfoundland colonial poem), 771
Roe, Paddy, 741
Roeper, T., 90
Roethke, Theodore, 610, **649**; 'My Papa's Waltz', 649; 'Where Knock is Open Wide', 649
Rogers, Grace Dean, 764
Rogers, H.L., 131
Roget, Peter Mark, 67
Rogin, Michael Paul, 597
Roister Doister, 267
Rolfe, Frederick William, 683
Rolle, Richard, 89, 162–3; *Melos Amoris*, 143
Rollenson, Frances: and Milton, 289; sermons, 289
Rolvaag, Ole, 619
Roman de la Rose, 192
Roman de Thebes, 188
roman histories: Elizabethan, 204
Roman New Comedy, 266
romance, 182, 210, 762; and Chaucer, 170; and fantasy, 45; popular, 477, 762; and Pym, 530; in Shakespeare, 232, 237, 248
Romance loan words, 105
romances: ME, 144, 145, **152–4**; medieval, 143; popular, 477, 762; prose, and Shakespeare, 232
Romania: in children's literature, 611; and Joyce, 508
Romantic egotism, 355
Romantic epics, 353
Romantic poetry: and organicism, 573; theory, and Poe, 586
Romanticism: and de Man, 31; American, 573; and T.S. Eliot, 634, 635–6; and Emerson, 589; and Lampman, 771; and Lawrence, 516; and E. Thomas, 539; and the Victorians, 376, 422–3
Roosevelt, Theodore: and Hemingway, 663–4
Roper, Margaret, 200
Rorty, Richard, 37, 60
Roscoe, William Caldwell: criticism, 420
Rose, Jacqueline, 50
Rosicrucians: and poetry, 4
Roskolenko, Harry, 653
Ross, Donald, 454
Ross, James, **672**; *They Don't Dance Much*, 672
Ross, John, 315
Ross, Sinclair, 764, **768**; and Hawthorne, 593; *As for Me and My House*, 593, 768
Ross, W.W.E., **773**
Rossetti, Christina, 47, 374, 387, **388–9**; and E.B. Browning, 378; and Ford, 494; and Herbert, 280–1, 375–6; and the solar myth, 428; *Goblin Market*, 387, 389; 'In an Artist's Studio', 389; *Speaking Likenesses*, 389; *Verses: Dedicated to Her Mother*, 388
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, 387, **389–90**, 389, 393, 422(2), 445, 458, **460**; and G.M. Hopkins, 377; and paradise myth, 423; love sonnets, 390; 'A Birthday', 390; *The House of Life*, 390; 'Jenny', 389–90; 'The Portrait', 390; 'A Virgin and Child by Hans Memmeling', 390; 'William Blake', 390
Rossetti, William Michael, **445**, 450; and *Edinburgh Weekly Review*, 451; and *The Germ*, 450; and Whitman, 580
Rossi, Ernesto, 220
Rosten, Leo, 611
Roth, Henry, **670**; *Call It Sleep*, 670
Roth, Philip, 612, **684**; and the Holocaust, 617; interviews, 684; *Reading Myself and Others*, 684
Rothenberg, Jerome, 622, 624–5, **649**
Rotimi, Ola, 710
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, 31; *Second Discourse*, 31
Rowe, Nicholas: *The Fair Penitent*, 341
Rowley, William: and Middleton, 270; bibliographical studies, 12; *The Changeling*, 270; (with Day and Wilkins), *The Travailes of the Three English Brothers*, 236; (with Ford and Dekker), *The Witch of Edmonton*, 254
Rowson, Susanna Haswell, **579**; *Charlotte Temple*, 579
Roy, Gabrielle, 764
Roy, Namba (Nathan Roy Atkins): *Black Albino*, 730
Royal Society: and language, 304; and linguistics, 69–70
Rubadiri, David, 715
Rudanko, M.J., 99
Rudd, Margaret Caroline: and Boswell, 347
Rudet, Jacqueline: *Money to Live*, 554
Rudkin, David, 554

Ruebsaat, Norbert, 761
The Ruin, 131
Rukeyser, Muriel, 653
The Rune Poem, 132
runes, 104, 132
Runyon, Damon, **674**; *Guys and Dolls*, 674
ruralism, 476
Rushdie, Salman, 534
Ruskin, John, 20, 422(2), 424, 428, 440, 443, **445–7**, 502; and Arnold, 430; and Dickens, 403, 407; and Pater, 444; and Pound, 647–8; and Tyndall, 429; and Bradford, 445–6; and myth, 388; and religion, 422; criticism, 420; marriage, 428; music criticism, 447; rhetoric, 25–6; 'Fiction, Fair and Foul', 447; *Fors Clavigera*, 446; *Praeterita*, 424; *The Stones of Venice*, 446(2); *Unto This Last*, 446
Russell, Bertrand, 655; attributed works, 16; *Wisdom of the West*, 16
Russell, G.H., 175
Russell, George ('A.E.'): and Yeats, 541
Russell, Lord John, 453
Russell, Willy, 553; *Blood Brothers*, 553; *Educating Rita*, 553; *Stags and Hens*, 553
Russian formalism, 113
Ruthwell Cross, 128
Ryan, Michael, 33
Rydal Hall, 302
Rypin, Stanley, 447
S.F.: and Donne, 279; *'Death in a New Dress', or, Sportive Funeral Elegies*, 279
Sackville, Thomas: with Norton, *Gorboduc*, 258
sadism: in Golding, 528
Sadleir, Michael, 453
Saffin, John, 577
Said, Edward, 18, 489, 498
Saint Erkenwald, 148
St Lucian literature, 724
St Omer, Garth, 724; *The Lights on the Hill*, 731
saint play: medieval, 165
saints' lives: OE, 120, **136**, 138, 139–40
Saki, 476
Salar Jung III: Victorian art collection, 458
Sallust: and Jonson, 266; and Shakespeare, 247; *Bellum Catilinae*, 247
Salt, Sidney, 653
Salvaggio, Ruth, 306
Salvini, Tommaso, 220
Salzman, Jack, 661
Samuels, M.L., 177–8
San Francisco: and American literature, 615; Bay Area Poetry newsletter, 632–3
Sancho, Ignatius, 703
Sand, George: adaptation of Shakespeare, 234–5; *La Petite Fadette*, 49
Sandburg, Carl, 609
Sanders, Ed: 'Fuck You Press', 648
Sanders, H.M., 437
Sandwell, B.K., 775
Sandys, George: and Arthur Golding, 277; *Relation of a Journey begun An. Dom. 1610*, 284
Sanford, John, **670**; autobiography, 670; *The Color of the Air*, 670; *The Old Man's Place*, 670; *Scenes from the Life of an American Jew*, 670; *The Water Wheel*, 670; *The Waters of Darkness*, 670
Sanskrit literature: and Emerson, 590
Santayana, George, 443
Sapir, Edward, 71
Sappho: and H.D., 658(2)
Sarton, May, 609
Sartre, Jean-Paul, **54**, 697; and O. Patterson, 729; *Critique*, 54
Saskatchewan literature, 760
Saskatchewan theatre, 775
Sassoon, Siegfried, 540(3), 769
satire, 298; and Bakhtin, 56; Australian verse, 747–8; in Sydney (Australia), 751; Menippean, in Barth, 684; political, 751; Roman, in 17th C, 299; satirical cartoons, 328–9; Tory, 344; Blackburn, 717; Chaucer, 174; Conrad, 487; Dreiser, 661; B. Humphries, 751; Leacock, 766; J.R. Lowell, 579; Marston, 206; Pope, 321; Ruskin, 446; Shakespeare, 247, 248; Skelton, 200; Swift, 321; Twain, 598–9, 599
de Saussure, Ferdinand, 28, 36, 70, 117, 361, 379–80, 505, 506, 634; and Derrida, 29, 37
Saville, George *see* Halifax, George Saville, Marquess of
Sayers, Dorothy L., 551
scansion, 115; OE, 124
Scargill, Daniel, 282, 310
scepticism: in Updike, 685

Scève, Maurice, 196
Schaar, Claes, 289–90
Schapper, Karl, 461
Schatz, Bezalel: and H. Miller, 671; (with H. Miller), *Into the Night-Life*, 671
Schilder, Paul, 388
Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von, 5, 55; and Shakespeare, 229
'schizo-textuality', 527
Schlegel, Friedrich: and Carlyle, 433
Schleiermacher, Friedrich Ernst Daniel, 39, 355; and Browning, 380; *Die Wechnactsfeier*, 380
Schmerling, Susan, 87
Schoenbaum, Samuel, 257
Scholes, Robert, 19
schoolbooks: Victorian, 453
schools: English literature teaching in, 23, *see also* education; teaching
Schreiner, Olive, **716**; *The Story of an African Farm*, 716(2)
Schrickx, Willem, 525
Schulberg, Budd: and Fitzgerald, 662
Schumann, Robert, 28
Schwartz, Delmore, 693(2)
science: medieval, and Chaucer, 187; 18th C, 326; 19th C, 397, 421, 435; Victorian, 429, 430, 437–8; and Dickens, 403, 405–6; and literature, 421; and morality, 428; in novels, 397; and Mary Shelley, 368
science fiction, **478–9**; 17th C, 285; and postmodern fiction, 479; American, 679; Ballard, 536; Lessing, 532–3; Wells, 491
Scot, Reginald, 204; *Discoverie of Witchcraft*, 204
Scots: dictionary, 109; history, 63; Middle Scots poetry, **156**
Scott, D.C., **771**; 'The Height of Land', 771; 'A Scene at Lake Manitou', 771
Scott, Evelyn, **660**; *The Narrow House*, 660
Scott, F.R., 762
Scott, Fred Newton, 71
Scott, Michael: and R. Hughes, 524
Scott, Paul, 472, **534**; *The Birds of Paradise*, 534; *My Appointment with the Muse*, 534; *The Raj Quartet*, 534(3); *Staying On*, 534
Scott, Sarah: *Milleniuum Hall*, 348
Scott, Sir Walter, **364**; and Boldrewood, 753; and Cooper, 583–4; and G. Eliot, 396; ghost stories, 7; historical novel, 399; short stories, 364; *The Black Dwarf*, 396; *The Bride of Lammermoor*, 364; *The Heart of Midlothian*, 399; 'The Highland Widow', 364; *Old Mortality*, 364; *The Siege of Malta*, 364; *The Tapestried Chamber*, 7; 'The Two Drovers', 364; *Waverley*, 364, 399
Scottish ballads: and Yeats, 544
Scottish literature, 328; and M. Fuller, 591; fiction, 475; short stories, 476
Scragg, D.G., 131
screenplays: American writers, 610; Burroughs, 681; Chandler, 672; Steinbeck, 669; Yates, 678, *see also* films
scribal practice: and Chaucer, 177–8
Scribner's, Charles, 568
the sea, 477; in Conrad, 486, 487; in Joyce, 499; in Swinburne, 499; in Synge, 566; in Tasmanian writing, 758; in Whitman, 580; in Yeats, 499, *see also* maritime novel
sea songs, 7
Searle, John R., 36, 116, 530
Seasons for Fasting, 132
Sebba, Mark, 72
Second World War: and American writers, 673; and Gellhorn, 673–4; and Hersey, 674; novels, 673; plays of, 552; poetry, 540–1; and Steinbeck, 669, *see also* war
secret societies: and poetry, 4
Sedgwick, Eve Kosofsky, 352
See and Seem Blind (pamphlet), 341
self: in Brontës, 396; in Dickinson, 571; in T.S. Eliot, 634; in Emerson, 588; in Goodman, 680; in James, 604; in Lowell, 639–40; in postmodern poetry, 632; in Whitman, 571, *see also* autobiography; *Bildungsroman*
The Self-conceit, or, The Mother Made a Property, 302
self-reference, 570
self-reflexive fiction: Poe, 587
Selvon, Samuel, 724, 729, **730–1**; and A. Clarke, 727; *A Brighter Sun*, 731; *The Lonely Londoners*, 731; *Those Who Eat the Cascadura*, 730; *Turn Again Tiger*, 730
semantics, **103–10**; lexical, 65–6
semiotics, **28–9**; Joyce, 506
Seneca, 117; in 17th C prose, 285; and Chaucer, 173; and Kyd, 267(2); and

Shakespeare, 250; *De beneficiis*, 250; *Oedipus*, 267
Senghor, Léopold: and Césaire, 703
Senior, Olive, 731
sensation fiction, 399, 408
sensibility: cult of, 324
sentences: accent placement, 86–7
sentimentalism, 324, 410
Sepamla, Sipho, 714, 720–1
Serle, Thomas James, 432
sermon: medieval, 162; in New England, 574
Serres, Michel, 26, 637
Service, Robert, 338–9
Seth, Vikram: *The Golden Gate*, 736
Sewall, Richard, 581
Sewall, Samuel: *Diary*, 578
Sewell, Stephen, 759
sex: in 18th C novels, 348; in 19th C novels, 397; Victorian, 466; in Defoe, 349; in Dickens, 405; in Hawthorne, 593; in Joyce, 500, 502; as metaphor in Norris, 602; in Milton, 291(2), 292; in R. Sinclair, 593; in Spencer, 448; in Updike, 685, *see also* difference; gender
sexism: Amis, 534
Sexton, Anne, 649–50
sexual allusion: in Shakespeare, 233
sexual difference, 47, 48, 227; in language, 77(3), 84; and Sidney, 208; and 'triple oppression', 47
sexual politics: and drama, 269; Behn, 312–13; Howells, 601; James, 604; Lawrence, 515; Pym, 530
sexual stereotypes: in Walcott, 733–4
sexual tension: and Lawrence, 515
sexuality, 18, 44; and fantasy, 44; and Pre-Raphaelites, 387–8; male, 418; mediumistic, 645–6; in Foucault, 59; in Frederic, 602; in Freud, 41; in H.D., 658; in H.B. Jacobs, 592; in James, 605, 606; in Kipling, 418; in Lawrence, 512; in Melville, 597; in Pound, 644–5, 645–6; in Rhys, 730; in Richardson, 351; in Stevenson, 418, *see also* female sexuality; homosexuality
Seymour, Mrs: and Charles Reade, 467
Shadwell, Thomas, 312; *The Libertine*, 8
Shaffer, Peter, 554, 563; *Equus*, 563
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, third earl of, 320, 322(2), 330; and Thomson, 335; on laughter, 321
Shakespear, Olivia, 541, 542, 543; and Yeats, 543; *Rupert Armstrong*, 543
Shakespeare, William, 5, 61, 195, 196(2), 205, 213–52, 474; and Apuleius, 231; and Augustine, 243; and Blake, 230; and Bond, 559(2), 559–60, 560; and Brecht, 221, 237; and C. Brontë, 250; and Buchanan, 249; and Byron, 230; and Cervantes, 227; and Chaucer, 176, 188–9; and Coleridge, 230; and Daniel, 251; and Dekker, 268–9; and Deloney, 202; and Drayton, 251; and G. Eliot, 250, 412; and John Eliot, 249; and Emerson, 588; and Erasmus, 242, 247, 249; and Faulkner, 230; and Flecknoe, 229; and Ford, 241, 271; and Fraunce, 237; and Fulbecke, 250; and Harsnett, 248; and Hegel, 44; and Heine, 230; and Herbert, 233; and Hopkins, 385; and Johnson, 344; and Jonson, 248, 266; and Keats, 230, 361; and Thomas Lodge, 234; and Maeterlinck, 230; and Marlowe, 233, 241, 249(2), 264, 264–5, 265; and Marston, 247; and Middleton, 270; and Milton, 247–8, 288, 291; and Montaigne, 229, 248; and Munday, 248; and Murdoch, 532; and Nashe, 204, 236; and Otway, 314; and Ovid, 228, 237; and Peele, 236, 268; and Petrarch, 251–2; and Plutarch, 249(2), 250; and Proud foot, 242; and Sallust, 247; and George Sand, 234–5; and Schiller, 229; and Shelley, 230; and Soyinka, 229–30; and Spenser, 195; and Steinbeck, 669; and W. Stevens, 652; and Stoppard, 565; and Virgil, 237(2); and Winstanley, 229; and Wordsworth, 230; and alchemy, 247; and America, 230; and American writers, 230; and *ars moriendi*, 244; and art, 197; and the Bible, 241(2), 249; and cross-dressing, 232; and doubling, 247; and gender, 197; and Greek myth, 247; and identity, 197; and lost child plot, 211; and moral evil, 249; and music, 248; and pastoralism, 194–5; and Puritanism, 577; and *The Revenger's Tragedy*, 236, 270; and the Romantics, 230, 353–4, 354; and Southern (American) writers, 230; and speech act theory, 116; and temptation, 249; and theatre, 214; and time, 249; acting versions, 214;

adaptations, 214; audience, 224, 240; background, **218–19**; bibliographical studies, 11, 12, 214; biography, **218–19**; characterization, 225–6, 241–2, 246, 248, 265, 269; classical influences, 237, 247, 250; comedies, **231–9**; continuity in, 265; criticism in 18th C, 230; dialogue, 232; dictionary, 219; editions, **214–18**; editors, 214; Falstaff character, 225–6, **241–2**, 269; film productions, 222; glossary, 106, 219; histories, **239–43**; humour, 246–7; language, 251; life, 214; narrative poems, 226; performances, Elizabethan and Jacobean, **219–20**; Victorian 468–9; radio and television, 222; periodicals, 214; poems, **251–2**; poetics, 225; postmodernist criticism, 22; psychoanalytical approaches to, 234, 245; punctuation, 87; quarto, 11; radio performances, 222; realism in, 4; reception in 17th and 18th C, 341; romances, **231–9**; sources, 238, 250; spelling, 87; symbolism, 248; television productions, 222; textual matters, **214–18**; tragedies, **243–51**; villains, 243; word-play in, 242; *All's Well That Ends Well*, 231, 235, 240; *Antony and Cleopatra*, 219, 243, 246, **249–50**; *As You Like It*, 195, 220, 230, 231, 232, **234–5**; *The Comedy of Errors*, 228, 232, 233; *Coriolanus*, 197, 221, 245(2), 246, **250–1**; *Cymbeline*, 237; *Edward III*, 242; *Hamlet*, 11, 12, 34, 47, 195, 217, 218, 222(3), 226, 229, 243, 244, 244–5, 245(5), 246(4), **246–7**, 257, 353–4, 565, 588; *Henry IV*, 217-18, **241-2**; (Part I), 217, 240; (Part II), 240; *Henry V*, **242**, 249; *Henry VI*, 221; (Part II), 240-1; (Part III), 230; *Henry VIII*, 221, 242; *Julius Caesar*, 246(2), **246**, 247, 266, 291; *King John*, 242; *King Lear*, 45, 215, 217, 220, 222, 223, 228, 228–9, 229, 243, 244(2), 245, 246, **248–9**, 249, 250, 385, 559; *A Lover's Complaint*, 214–15, 226, 251; *Love's Labour's Lost*, 217, 221, 230, 232, 233(3); *Macbeth*, 214, 221, 222, 226, 243, 244, 244–5, 245, 245–6, 246, **249**, 264, 565, 669; *Measure for Measure*, 204, 221, 231, 232, 234, **235–6**, 270; *The Merchant of Venice*, 213, 214, 217, 229, 231, 232(3), **233–4**; *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, 221, 235, 268–9; *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, 195, 213, 222, 226, 227, 228, 229, 231, 233(3); *Much Ado About Nothing*, 231, 232, 233(3); *Othello*, 217, 220, 221, 222(2), 233, 244, **247–8**, 267, 288; *Pericles*, 228, 231, 236, 237, 652; *The Rape of Lucrece*, **251**; *Richard II*, 220, **241**, 271; *Richard III*, 213, 216, 216–17, 240, **241**, 241, 263, 264–5; *Romeo and Juliet*, 214, 229, **246**, 314; *Sonnets 214-15, 223, 228*, **251-2**; Sonnet 105, 40; Sonnet 94, 251; *The Taming of the Shrew*, 222, 233(2), 265; *The Tempest*, 195, 215, 225, 228, 229, 234(2), **237–8**, 532, 573; *Timon of Athens*, 213, **250**; *Titus Andronicus*, 221, 228; *Troilus and Cressida*, 188–9, 221, **236**; *Twelfth Night*, 217, 231, 232(2), **235**; *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, 223; *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, 222, 223, 233, 259; *Venus and Adonis*, 202, 251; *The Winter's Tale*, 195, 228, 231, 233, 234, 236(2), 237, 268

Shannon, Charles, 468; and Yeats, 542–3

Shapcott, Tom, 742, 744

Shapiro, Harvey, 622

Sharpham, Edward, 255; *Cupid's Whirligig*, 255; *The Discoverie of the Knights of the Poste*, 255; *The Fleire*, 255

Sharrock, Roger, 298

Shaw, George Bernard, **447**, **467–8**, 550, **563–5**; and Beckett, 559; and Darwin, 429; and Joyce, 498(2); and Milton, 296; and Pound, 498; and the hero, 428; critical essays, 420, 564; diaries, 447, 467; politics, 468; *Androcles and the Lion*, 564; *Arms and the Man*, 468(2), 564(2); *Black Girl*, 563; *Candida*, 467–8, 564; *The Doctor's Dilemma*, 564; *Don Giovanni Explains*, 8; *Heartbreak House*, 559; *John Bull's Other Island*, 564; *Major Barbara*, 563, 564; *Misalliance*, 564; 'The Perfect Wagnerite', 564; 'The Quintessence of Ibsenism', 564; *Saint Joan*, 564(2); 'The Sanity of Art', 564; *Widowers' Houses*, 468

Shaw, Irwin, **674**; short stories, 674

Shaw, Peter (17th C): books in Trinity College Cambridge, 14

Shelley, Mary, **368–9**; and Byron, 360; and Hunt, 371–2; *Frankenstein*, 368(3), 368–9, 369
Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 4, **360–1**; and Byron, 359; and Hawthorne, 594(2); and Milton, 296; and Shakespeare, 230; and illness, 361; gothic tales, 369; imagery, 360; *Alastor*, 360; *The Cenci*, 360; 'Mont Blanc', 360; *Prometheus Unbound*, 360, 360–1; *The Revolt of Islam*, 114, 360(2); *St Irvyne*, 369; 'The Witch of Atlas', 360; *Zastrozzi*, 369
Shepard, Sam, 697, **700**; and Beckett, 557; *Buried Child*, 697, 700; *True West*, 697; *The Truth of Crime*, 697; *La Turista*, 700
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, **341**; *The School for Scandal*, 341; *Sir Peter Teazle*, 341; *The Slanderers*, 341
Sheridan, Thomas, 320
Sherman, Martin: *Cracks*, 554
Shields, Frederic, 390
Shippey, T.A., 130
Shirley, James: bibliographical studies, 12; *The Cardinal*, 253, 256; *The Court Secret*, 311; *The Dukes Mistris*, 12; *The Lady of Pleasure*, 253; *The Triumph of Peace*, 273
Shklovsky, Victor, 113, 401
short story: 19th C, 576; Victorian, 398–9; 20th C, 476; African, 703; American, 576, 614; Australian, 745, 746, 747; Canadian, South Asian, 770; Irish, 476; Scottish, 476; colonial, 476
Shorthouse, John Henry: *John Inglesant: A Romance*, 426
short-title catalogues, 9–10
Shugrue, Michael, 315
Sickert, Walter: and Woolf, 511–12
'Siddons, Joachim Hayward', 447
Sidgewick, Alfred, 655
Sidney, Mary, Countess of Pembroke, 197, 202, 206; letters, 202–3; *Antonie*, 202; *The Discourse of Life and Death*, 202; *The Triumph of Death*, 202
Sidney, Sir Philip, 198, 205, **206–9**; and Spenser, 210; and pastoralism, 194–5; lost child plot in, 211; *Arcadia*, 194–5, **207–8**, 209; *Astrophel and Stella*, 195, 207, 208, 232; 'Ister Banke', 209; *The Lady of May*, 272; *The Old Arcadia*, 207, 207–8
Sidney, Robert, 206
Sierra Leonean literature, 712
signature, 30, 34, 38
silence: in James, 604; in Kipling, 490; in Milton, 288; in Shakepeare, 288
Sillitoe, Alan, 473, 535
Silver, Carole, 440
simile, 115; in Gawain, 150; and W. Stevens, 650
Simms, William Gilmore, **587**
Simon, Fr Richard, 318
Simpson, William, 458
Sinclair Press, 610
Sinclair, Upton, 575, 610
Singer, Isaac Bashevis, 2
Singh, Rajkumarie, 724
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight, 111, 160
Sir Percyvelle of Galles, 152
Sir Thomas More, 200, 218, 256–7, 268
Sir Tristrem, 152
Sisson, C.J, 257–8
The Situation of Paradise Found Out, 318
Sitwell, Edith: and Finch, 772
sixties (1960s): and experimental fiction, 619–20
Skelton, John, 200; multilingualism, 144; *Phyllyp Sparowe*, 195, 200; 'Ware the Hauke', 200; 'Why Come Ye Nat to Courte', 200
sketch: fictional, and Irving, 583
Skrzynecki, Peter, 750–1
Slatoff, W.J., 754
slave narrative, 77, 570, 575, 592
slavery, 572, 592; in black writing, 725; and Cather, 659; and Stowe, 592; and Twain, 599; and Wheatley, 578
Slessor, Kenneth, 739; 'Five Bells', 749
Smart, Christopher, 4, **337–8**; and bp Nichol, 774; imagery, 338; 'The Bite', 338; *Jubilate Agno*, 774
Smart, Elizabeth: *By Grand Central Station I Sat Down and Wept*, 770
Smiles, Samuel, **447–8**; *Self-Help*, 394, 447–8
Smith, Adam: and teaching of literature, 328; on audiences, 322; *Theory of the Moral Sentiments*, 322
Smith, George: and the *Cornhill Magazine*, 453
Smith, Iain Crichton, 476
Smith, John: *Currant Intelligence*, 304; Pocohontas story, 573
Smith, Logan Pearsall, 693

Smith, Pauline: *The Beadle*, 716
Smith, Vivian, **758**
Smith, Wilbur, 716
Smollett, Tobias George, 328, 337, **352**; reprinting history, 326; sources, 352(2); *British Magazine*, 12, 347; *The History and Adventures of an Atom*, 352; *Humphry Clinker*, 347
Sneyd, Walter, 15
Snyder, Gary, 615, 624–5; *Mountains and Rivers Without End*, 628
social class: in 18th C, 322, 331, 579; in 19th C, 464; analysis in sociolinguistics, 79; and language, 74; classism, Amis, 534; in African literature, 703; in America, 579; in American literature, 570, 570–1; in O'Hara, 674, *see also* middle class; working class
social fiction: American, 611
social history: Victorian period, **461–6**
social myths: in literary and political texts, 60
socialism: and Devanny, 756, *see also* politics
society: literature in, 60; in Shakespeare, 232; Victorian, 428
sociolinguistics, 473; Canada, 84; methodology, 79; Nigeria, 84–5
sociology: of knowledge, 39; and semiotics, 29
Socrates: and Joyce, 506
Sofola, Zulu, 710
solipsism: and R. Hughes, 524
solitude, 403, 589
Somerville, Edith *see* Somerville and Ross
Somerville and Ross, 475
La Somme le Roi, 161, 162
sonnet-sequences, 195, 208–9
sonship *see* family relationships
Sorrentino, Gilbert, 620(2)
South African English, 83
South African literature, 702; poetry, black consciousness in, 714
South English Legendary, 157
South, Robert, 318
Southern African literature, **716–22**
Southern (American) literature, 617; fiction, 569, 617, 675–7, 691; political, 691; and Shakespeare, 230; Southernness, 587
Southerne, Thomas, 310, **314–15**; adaptations of Behn's novels, 313; *The Maid's Last Prayer*, 315; *Sir Anthony Love*, 300, 314; *The Wives' Excuse*, 314–15
Southey, Robert: and Macaulay, 438
Soyinka, Wole, 706, **709–10**; and Beckett, 557; and Shakespeare, 229–30; and Negritude, 703, 706; as critic, 709; drama, 709(2), 711; irony in, 712; poetry, 709–10, 711; war writings, 710; *Ake*, 709; *Death and the King's Horseman*, 709; *The Horn*, 706, 706–7; *The Interpreters*, 709; *The Man Died*, 710; *Seasons of Anomy*, 706
space: in fiction, 27; in Lessing, 474; in Richardson, 494–5
Spanish–English dictionaries, 68
Spark, Muriel, 480, **531**
Speculum Vitae (A Myrour to Lewde Men and Wymmen), 161, 162
Spedding, James: and Carlyle, 432
Spedding, Thomas: and Carlyle, 432
speech, 110; in Milton and Shakespeare, 288
speech–act theory, 57, 116, 504
Speght, Rachel, 197
spelling *see* orthography
Spencer, George John Spencer, second Earl, 14–15
Spencer, Herbert, 428–9, 434, 448, 645; and Dickens, 405–6
Spengler, Oswald, 21, 645
Spenser, Edmund, 196, 197, 198, **209–12**, 260; and Blake, 354; and John Davies, 277; and Melville, 596; and Middleton, 270; and Milton, 292(2); and idea of woman, 231; and metamorphosis, 197; language, 210; postmodernist criticism, 22; theatricality, 195; *Amoretti*, 210; *Epithalamion*, 211; *The Faerie Queene*, 160, 198(2), **210–11**, 210, 231, 270, 596; *Mother Hubberds Tale*, 195; *The Ruines of Time*, 210; *The Shepeardes Calender*, 173–4, 194, 196, 210, 212; *View of the Present State of Ireland*, 195, 210, 211
Sperber, Dan, 117
Spicer, Jack, 632, 773
Spielmann, M.H., 218
spiritualists, 464
Spivak, Gayatri, 33
Spooner, W.A., 71
sport: and drama, 565–6; in popular culture, 763
spy thriller: le Carré, 536; history, 536,

see also thriller
spying: and Hemingway, 663
Sranan Tongo, 72
Stafford, William, 623
stage history, 301–2
staging: medieval, 164; Elizabethan, 219; 17th C, 258; American musical theatre, 696; Middleton, 270; Shakespeare, 219–20, *see also* theatre
Stanley, George, 773
Stanzel, Franz, 416
Stapledon, Olaf, 479
Star Trek, 584–5
Stationers' Company, 257
Statius: *Thebaid*, 188
Stead, C.K.: *All Visitors Ashore*, 765
Stead, Christina, 742, 746; *For Love Alone*, 755
Stead, William T., 461, 508
Steadman, Mark: *McAfee County*, 678
Steele, James, 771
Steele, Sir Richard, 321, 322, **344**; and *The London Gazette*, 344; letters, 344
Steevens, George, 230
Steffens, Lincoln, 575
Stein, Gertrude, 49, 613, 635, **657**; and Beckett, 559; letters, 657; *The Making of Americans*, 571
Steinbeck, John, 612, 615, **668–70**; as medievalist, 669; as war correspondent, 669; female characters, 616; journal, 668; letters, 669; *East of Eden*, 670(2); *The Forgotten Village*, 669; *The Grapes of Wrath*, 668–9, 670(2); *The Long Valley*, 669; *The Moon is Down*, 669; *The Pearl*, 669
Stephen, James Fitzjames: criticism, 420
Stephen, Leslie, 434, 437, 449–50; and the *Cornhill Magazine*, 455
Stephens, Frederic George, **460**
stereotypes: and difference, 61; and Faulkner, 667; of persecution, 61; racist, 592; sexual, in Walcott, 733–4
Sterling, James, 336; *Ode to the Times*, 336
Stern, J.P., 4, 406
Sterne, Laurence, 326, 337, **351–2**, 520; and exile, 473; reprinting history, 326; *Tristram Shandy*, 33, 347, 352(3)
Sterry, Peter, 285, 298; and Boehme, 310
Stevens, Wallace, 25, 443, 609, 614, 623, 624, 629, **650–2**; and T.S. Eliot, 637; and Pound, 625; and Sukenick, 620–1; and difference, 637; letters, 652; 'The Auroras of Autumn', 651; 'The Death of a Soldier', 652; *From Pieces of Paper*, 650; 'The Idea of Order at Key West', 652; *Letters*, 652; *The Necessary Angel*, 652; *Notes Toward a Supreme Fiction*, 651, 652; *Opus Posthumous*, 652; *Peter Quince at the Clavier*, 652; 'Phases', 652; *Schemata*, 650
Stevenson, Robert Louis, 2, **418**; and Jolley, 755; and London, 660; criticism, 420; *Dr Jekyll and Mr Hyde*, 418(3), 527, 755; (play), 468
Stewart, Herbert L.: and Carlyle, 433
Stillingfleet, Edward, 318
Stockholder, Kay, 774
'Stocqueler, Joachim Hayward', 447
stoicism: and feminism, 16th C, 202
Stokes, Adrian: and Ruskin, 446
Stoll, E.E., 243
Stoppard, Tom, 474, 551–2, 554, **565**; and Beckett, 557; *Artist Descending a Staircase*, 565; *Dogg's Hamlet, Cahoot's Macbeth*, 565; *Jumpers*, 565; *The Real Thing*, 565; *Rough Crossing*, 565; *Squaring the Circle*, 565; *Travesties*, 565
Storey, David, 473, 551–2, 554, **565–6**; *The Changing Room*, 552, 565–6
storytelling: in Joyce, 500
Stow, Randolph, 740, 752, **754**; poetry, 754; *The Bystander*, 754; *The Girl Green as Elderflower*, 754(2); *A Haunted Land*, 754; *The Merry-Go-Round in the Sea*, 754; *The Suburbs of Hell*, 754(2); *Tourmaline*, 754; *Visitants*, 754
Stowe, Harriet Beecher, 568, 572, 573, **591–2**; *Dred*, 592; *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, 570, 592(6)
Strahan, Alexander, 457
Strahan, Jack, 613
Strauss, David Friedrich, 431
Strauss, Leo, 229
'stream of consciousness', 438
Stribling, T.S., **677–8**; *The Forge*, 677–8; *The Store*, 678; *Unfinished Cathedral*, 678
Strindberg, August, 5; and Conrad, 487; and J.S. Mill, 439
Ström, Knut, 221
structuralism, 6, 23, 26, 57; psychoanalytic, 45; value of, 665
structuralist criticism: of Golding, 528
Stubbs, George, 330

Sturgis, Howard, **657**; *Belchamber*, 657
Style, William, of Langley, 276
stylistics, **112–17**; bibliography, 25
Styron, William, 617, **678**; *Lie Down in Darkness*, 678
the sublime, 330; American, 629; musical, 331; Victorian, 392; in Cooper, 585; in Dennis, 344; in Poe, 586; in Thomson, 335
Sugunasiri, Suwanda, 770
suicide: in Jacobean drama, 262; and women writers, 602–3
Suite de Merlin,, 146
Sukenick, Ronald, 613; and Federman, 620
Sullivan, Alvin, 451
Sullivan, Harry Stack: and Joyce, 508
Summers, Joseph, 280
The Sun's Darling, 262
Super-Realism: and Sam Shepard, 700
supernatural: in Australian short stories, 747; in Gardner, 686
The Surpriz'd Lovers, 302
Surrey, Henry Howard, Earl of, 200, 201; translation of *Aeneid*, 201
Surtees, R.S.: and Kipling, 490
suspense fiction: W.L. Heath, 672–3
Sutherland, Efua, 712
Sutton Hoo, 119–20
Sutton, John F., 455
Swedenborg, Emanuel, 638; and Emerson, 588
Swedish theatre, 221
Sweet, Henry, 71, 80
Swift, Jonathan, 317, **334–5**, 341, **342–3**; and Butler, 343; and Fielding, 343; and Johnson, 346; and Shaw, 563–4; and Virgil, 343; and Yeats, 542; and English language, 70; and origins of novel, 343; and raillery, 343; as satirist, 343; discourse in, 343; first-person texts, 342; gender in, 332; parody, 334–5, 343; politics, 343; reputation in Germany, 342; satire, 321; self-portraits in verse, 335, 343; translations of works, 342, 343; *An Answer to a Scurrilous Pamphlet*, 317, 341; *Argument against Abolishing Christianity*, 343; 'A Description of the Morning', 335; *The Drapier's Letters*, 343(2); 'An Epistle to a Lady', 335, 343; *The Examiner*, 343; *Gulliver's Travels*, 342(8), 343(4); *Meditation on a Broomstick*, 343; *Modest Proposal*, 343(2); *Proposal*, 70; *Reflections upon Two Pamphlets*, 317; *A Tale of a Tub*, 342(2), 342–3, 343; 'Verses Wrote in a Lady's Ivory Table-Book', 335, 343
Swinburne, Algernon, 387, **390–1**, **418**, 422, 426, 444, 450; and Bunting, 627; and Joyce, 499; and parody, 426; and the sea, 499; lesbian poems, 388; 'Ave Atque Vale', 387, 390, 390–1; *Poems and Ballads*, 390; *Under the Microscope*, 390; *A Year's Letters*, 418
symbolism: Dickens, 403; Farrell, 537; Keats, 362; Kogawa, 770; Katherine Anne Porter, 675; Yeats, 542
Symbolist poetry, 538
Symbolists, 651
Symons, Arthur, 390, 426, 437, 444–5, 544; and Pound, 395; essay on Paul Verlaine, 445
'sympathy': in the Renaissance, 195
syncope, 88
Synge, John Millington, **566**
syntax, 66, 77, **91–103**, 132
syphilis: and *fin de siècle* fiction, 397
Szirtes, George, **549**
'tableau', 56
Taggart, John: *Dodeka*, 632
Tagore, Rabindrath: *Gitanjali*, 737
Tailhade, Laurent: and Owen, 540
Talonbooks, 760
Tanner, Alain, 535
Taoism: and Australian writers, 752
tape recording: and Warhol, 693
Tasso, Torquato, 209; and Byron, 359
taste: 18th C, 328; Victorian, 458
Tate, Allen, 635, 638, **652–3**; and Catholicism, 618; poetry reviews, 652–3
Taylor, C.P., 554; *Lies about Vietnam*, 554
Taylor, Edward, 576; and Bradstreet, 627; *Preparatory Meditations*, 577, 578
Taylor, Elizabeth, **529**; letters, 529
Taylor, John: bibliographical studies, 12
Taylor, Peter: and Jarrell, 638–9
teaching, 22–3; of Australian studies, 743; and deconstruction, 33–4; of English literature, 23, Victorian period, 429; of grammar, 71; of literary theory, 22–3; of literature, and Adam Smith, 328; of Milton, 290–1; Milton on, 295; Pound's, 646,

see also education; schools
technology: and Beckett, 556
television: and Beckett, 558; and A.C. Doyle, 488; and Griffiths, 561; and Hare, 561; Shakespeare performances, 222; *Star Trek*, and Cooper, 584–5; Vietnam legacy, 569; and Warhol, 693
Temperance literature: and Poe, 586
Temple, Minny: and James, 605; letters, 605
Temple, Sir William, 317, 341
Tennant, Kylie, 748–9
Tenniel, John, **460–1**
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, 374, **391–5**, 422, 437; and Atwood, 767; and Rossetti, 389; and Wordsworth, 393; and paradise myth, 423; and the solar myth, 428; plays, 468; religion, 394; *Becket*, 468; 'Break, Break, Break', 393; 'The Holy Grail', 394–5; *Idylls of the King*, 392, 394, 395; *In Memoriam*, 375, 392(2), 394(2); 'The Lady of Shalott', 392, 393, 767; 'Lancelot and Elaine', 392; 'Locksley Hall', 393; *Maud*, 391, 392, 394; 'The Palace of Art', 393; *The Princess*, 389; 'Sea Dreams', 394; 'Tears, Idle Tears', 393–4; 'Tithon', 392; 'Tithonus', 392–3, 394
Tennyson, Emily, 448
Terry, Ellen, 220, 468–9
text: and performance, 263
Thacher, James: *Military Journal During the Revolutionary War*, 585
Thackeray, William Makepeace, **400–1**, 422; and France, 448; as editor, 456; 'memoir' form, 400–1; unfinished novels, 399; *Denis Duval*, 401; *Henry Esmond*, 398, 400(2); *Pendennis*, 400(2); *Vanity Fair*, 452
theatre: medieval, 164; Shakespeare's time, 214; Restoration period, 12; Victorian, and Shakespeare, 220; post-war, 549; African, 714; Afro-American, 618; American 1960s, 698; Australian, translations in, 750; Canadian, 775; Jamaican, 734; Quebec, 774–5; South African, 720; Wales, 20th C, 553; and Colman, 321; and Dreiser, 661; and Joyce, 498; and Puttenham, 204; and market economics, 322; and politics, 227; and publishers, Restoration period, 12; economics, 552; King's Company, 301; people's theatre, 704; popular, 714; provincial, 471; Sistren Collective, 731, *see also* drama; performances; staging
theatre directors *see* directors
theatre history, 301–2; Renaissance, **257–9**
theatre workshop, 550–1, 551
theatres, 470; 18th C, 339, 341; Abbey Theatre, 541; Boar's Head playhouse, 257–8; Cockpit, Drury Lane, 301–2; Covent Garden, 302; Drury Lane, 302, 339, 341; Leicestershire, 471; Lyceum, 470; Princess's Theatre Oxford Street, 470; Royal Court, 550, 552; Savoy, 550; Sunderland marionette theatre, 471; Theatres Royal, 341
theatrical metaphors, 322–3
theatrical performance *see* performance
theatrical theory: and Fowles, 535
Thelwell, Michael, 722
Theobald, Lewis, 344
Theodore, 119
theology, 259; popular ME, 143, *see also* Christianity; religion; (the) Church;
Theosophy, 541
Theroux, Alexander, 620, 683; *Darconville's Cat*, 683
thesauri, 67
Thesen, Sharon, 773
Thewelweit, Klaus: *Male Fantasies*, 45
Third World: and T.S. Eliot, 633; literature, 58; and modernism, 728
thirties (1930s): in Western Australia, 748
Thom, René, 28
Thomas, Audrey, 763, **767**; short fiction, 767; *Intertidal Life*, 767
Thomas of Britain, 146
Thomas, Caitlin, 546
Thomas, D.M., 479(2), 480, **537**; *The White Hotel*, 537(3)
Thomas de Chobham: *Summa Confessorum*, 145
Thomas, Dylan, **546–7**; Altarwise Sonnets, 547
Thomas, Edward, **539–40**; childhood, 540; Englishness, 539; 'Adlestrop', 539
Thomas, Elean: *Word Rhythms from the Life of a Woman*, 733

Thomas of Hales: *Luve Ron*, 158; *Lyf of Oure Lady*, 162
Thomas à Kempis: and Sterne, 352
Thomas Lord Cromwell, 236
Thomas, R.S.: and Larkin, 547
Thomas Rhymer: and Yeats, 544
Thomas, Saint, 139–40
Thompson, James: and *Leicester Chronicle*, 455
Thompson, Kent, 691
Thompson, Lawrance, 638
Thompson, Nathaniel: *True Domestick Intelligence*, 304
Thomson, James (18th C), 328, 335–6; and Milton, 332; plays, 340; *The Seasons*, 335, 336
Thomson, James (19th C), 439
Thoreau, Henry, 567, 573, 574, 589–90, 591; and Melville, 598; and M. Moore, 642; *Journal*, 589(2); *The Maine Woods*, 590(2); *Walden*, 570, 589, 590(4); *A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers*, 590(3), 598
Thorkelin: *Beowulf* manuscripts, 124–5
Thornton, Bonnell, 337
Thornton, Robert, 147
Thoroddsen, Jón: *Pilter og Stúlka*, 440
thriller, 478, 715, *see also* spy thriller
Thwaites, Edward, 121
Thynne, William, 183, 189
Tichborne, Chidiock, 206; 'The Housedove', 206; 'Lament', 206; 'To His Friend', 206
Tiffin, Helen, 730
Tillotson, John, 318
time: in ME, 145; in 20th C fiction, 473; African concepts of, 712; in Armah, 712; in Beckett, 558; in Bowles, 680; in Coover, 684; in Dickens, 405; in Faulkner, 666; in Fitzgerald, 662–3; in Hardy, 416; in Hemingway, 665; in R. Lawler, 759; in Marlowe, 264; in Shakespeare, 249; in Zukofsky, 628
Tippett, Maria, 761
Todd, Henry John, 230
Todd, Mabel Loomis, 572
Todorov, Tzvetan, 407, 418, 491
The Toilette, 324
Tolkien, J.R.R., 480, 522; and C.S. Lewis, 523; *The Hobbit*, 479; *The Lord of the Rings*, 479, 522(2); *The Shaping of Middle-Earth*, 522
Tolson, Melvin B., 623(2)
Tolstoy, Leo: and Dreiser, 661; and Hemingway, 663; and Howells, 601; *Anna Karenina*, 40–1
Tonson, Jacob, 12
Tooke, John Horne, 70; and Peacock, 368
Toole, J.L., 468, 471
Toomer, Jean, 609, 618, 623
Torre, Stephen, 745
Tottel, Richard, 201
touring players: 17th C, 257, 258
'tourist' poems: Australian, 752
Tourneur, Cyril, 258, 259, 262
the Town *see* the City
Towneley: medieval plays, 165
Townshend, Aurelian: *Tempe Restored*, 272
Toynbee, Arnold, 448
Tractarians, 281; and Metaphysicals, 386; and Tennyson, 393
tragedy: lyric, 288–9; Renaissance, 262–3; revenge, 255–6
tragicomedy: 20th C, 551–2
Traherne, Philip, 308
Traherne, Thomas, 298, 308; and Milton, 292; *Centuries*, 308; *Poems*, 308; 'Shadows in the Water', 292, 308
Transcendentalists, 567, 575, 587, 589–91; and American English, 574; and Hawthorne, 593; and James, 606; and Momaday, 690
transgression, 323
translation, 30, 473; OE, 134, 135; ME, 110; 17th C, 283–4; Alfredian, 135; and Australian theatre, 750; of Bede, 134; Chaucer, 177; and Dryden, 305–6; and Schleiermacher, 355
Tranter, John, 752, 759; 'Lufthansa', 759
travel literature, 570, 762; 17th C, 284; development, 284; diaries, American, 575; Lawrence, 514; verse, 7; Waugh, 525; Welch, 531; Wilson, 529–30
travelling players *see* touring players
Treacy, Maura, 476
Tree, Sir Herbert Beerbohm, 221
Trench, Richard Chevenix, 71
Trevis, Di, 222
Trevisa, John, 144
Trevor-Roper, Hugh, 338
Trickett, Rachel, 309
Trilling, Lionel, 17–18, 571, 665, 686, 695

Trinidad: and Selvon, 730
Tristan story: sources, 154
Tristram, Henry Baker, 435
Tristram, Philippa, 145
Trollope, Anthony, **413–14**; and Dickens, 405; and Austin Dobson, 451; as editor, 456; autobiography, 448; unfinished novels, 399; *Ayala's Angel*, 414; *Barchester Towers*, 413, 413–14; *The Macdermots of Ballycloran*, 413; *Malachi's Cove*, 414; *Rachel Ray*, 413–14; *The Way We Live Now*, 414
Trollope, Frances, 570
Trollope, Henry Merivale, 448
The Troublesome Raigne of John King of England, 242
Trundle, John, 12, 257
truth, 58; in Kipling, 490; search for, in K.A. Porter, 675
Tuckerman, Frederick Goddard, 575
Tupper, John Lucas, **460**; and W. Holman Hunt, 460
The Turke and Gowin, 152
Turner, J.M.W., 423
Turner, Victor, 443
Tutuola, Amos, 708; and Bunyan, 708; and Fagunwa, 708
Tuve, Rosemond, 280
Twain, Mark, 567, 572, **598–600**; and Dickens, 407; and Fitzgerald, 662; and W. Percy, 677; as playwright, 599; illustrations in books, 600; short stories, 576; *Huckleberry Finn*, 407, 599(4), 600(3), 662, 677; *The Innocents Abroad*, 600; *King Leopold's Soliloquy*, 599; *Life on the Mississippi*, 600; *The Prince and the Pauper*, 600; *Pudd'nhead Wilson*, 600; *Tom Sawyer*, 599(2), 600(2)
Twombly, Cy, 28
Twyne, John, 15
Tyler, Royall, **579**; *The Contrast*, 574, 579
Tyll Howlegles, 11
Tyler, Anne, **691**
Tyndale, William: and the Bible, 200
Tyndall, John: and Ruskin, 429
Tyneside English, 87
typography: and Joyce, 504
typology: American masquerade, 572; Puritan poetry, 576
Tyrwhitt, Janice, 774
Ugandan literature, 714
Ulysses: and Gower, 155
Umbra Poets' Workshop, 618
Unamuno y Jugo, Miguel de: and Greene, 526
The Unfortunate Lovers, 352
Ungar, Stephen, 29
Universal Grammar, 95
university: Derrida on, 38; and Newman, 441; in Victorian England, 430
Updike, John, 612, 620, **685–6**; and Hawthorne, 595; 'A & P', 595; *The Centaur*, 685; *Roger's Version*, 685; *Too Far To Go*, 685–6; *The Witches of Eastwick*, 686
Upward, Edward, **519**
Urquhart, Jane, 762
utopia, 52, 53, 199, 200, 312; in American literature, 624; and Morris, 440, 441; and Shakespeare, 237; and Wells, 492; and Wesker, 566
Vaihinger, Hans, 650
Vajda, Ernest, 610
Valentine, Saint: cult of, and Chaucer, 173
Valéry, Paul, 623
value, 19; in Pound, 646
Vanbrugh, Sir John: and Cibber, 339
Van der Gaaf, W., 92
Van Vechten, Carl, 610; and L. Hughes, 688; and Stein, 657
Varma, Devendra, 363
Vassanji, M.G., 770
Vaughan, Henry, 276; and Herbert, 281(2); 'I walked that other day', 281; 'The Match', 281; 'The Night', 281; *Silex Scintillans*, 281
Vazakas, Byron: and W.C. Williams, 655; *Transfigured Night*, 655
Vedrenne, John Eugene, 550
Venetian history: and Pound, 647–8; and Ruskin, 647–8
Venus, Brenda: and H. Miller, 671
verbs, 77, 88, 90–1, 101, 104, 108; Elizabethan, 258; impersonal, 91–2, 93; tense, 91, 114
Vercelli Book, **127–8**
Vercelli homilies, **137**
Vercelli manuscript, 140
Verne, Jules: and Poe, 587
vers libre see free verse
Very, Jones, 575
Vico, Giambattista, 651; and Joyce, 507; *New Science*, 507
Victorians: and Donne, 279; and metaphysical poets, 281–2(3); and Romanticism, 422–3

Vietnam War: literature, 613, 616, 626–7; Australian poems, 752; and K. Boyle, 673; legacy, 569; and Levertov, 639; and T. O'Brien, 690; and Rabe, 700; and Steinbeck, 669; and Weinberger, 694
Viidikas, Vicki, 752
Vilakazi, Benedict, 719
village drama: 17th C, 302
villains: comic, 263; in Shakespeare, 243
Villars, Nicolas de Montfaucon, abbé de: and Modernism, 542
Vinaver, Eugene, 159–60
violence: in Golding, 528; in J. Irving, 690; in R. Wright, 688
Virgil, 174; and Chaucer, 192; and Milton, 289–90; and Shakespeare, 237(2); and Swift, 343; *Aeneid*, 192, 201, 237; *Eclogues*, 275; *Georgics*, 343
Visio Pauli, 136–7
The Vision of Tundale, 156–7
visionary: in Golding, 528
visual: in Beckett, 557; in Golding, 528
visual arts: 18th C, 330; Victorian, 457–61; American, and poetry, 576; Australian, 743; in Modernist novel, 512–13; blacks in, 329; and Browning, 380; and James, 603–4, 604, 606; and Lawrence, 604; and literature, 421–2; and Lowell, 640; and bp Nichol, 774; and W. Stevens, 651(2); and Woolf, 604, *see also* art; painting
visual perception: in Poe, 586
visual poetry, 621, 648
Vitalis of Blois: *Geta*, 155, 176
vocabulary, 76–7, 80, 103–10, 120–1; Kipling, 490, *see also* words
Vogel, Speed: (with Heller), *No Laughing Matter*, 684
voicing: in English, 82; patterns, 333
Vonnegut, Kurt, 614, 679; and J. Irving, 690; *The Sirens of Titan*, 679
vowels, 85–6
Wace, 146(2); *Le Roman de Brut*, 174
Waddington, Raymond, 292
Wagner, Richard: *The Flying Dutchman*, 506
Wagoner, David, 691
Wah, Fred, 761, 774
Wahlén, Nils, 93
Wain, John, 480
Waith, Eugene M., 341
Wakefield, Dan, 620
Wakley, Thomas, 456
Walcott, Derek, 724, 726, 733–4; *The Fortunate Traveller*, 734; *Midsummer*, 734(2); 'North and South', 734; *Pantomime*, 734; 'Tropic Zone', 734
Wales: 20th C theatre, 553; and Peele, 268; and Whitman, 580
Walker, Alice, 47, 612, 618, 687, 689; *The Color Purple*, 618, 619, 689(2); *In Search of Our Mothers' Gardens*, 687; *Meridian*, 689; *The Third Life of Grange Copeland*, 689
Walker, David: *Appeal*, 592–3
Walker, Kath, 741, 742
Walker, Margaret, 623–4, 624; *Jubilee*, 618–19
Wallant, Edward: and the Holocaust, 617; *The Pawnbroker*, 617
Walpole, Horace, 329, 335, 352
Walsh, Ernest: and K. Boyle, 673
Walter, William: and Stephen Hawes, 201; *The Spectacle of Louers*, 201
Wand, David Hsin-Fu: and Pound, 646
wanderlust: in American stories, 679
Wandor, Michelene, 476
Wanley, Humfrey, 121
war, 663; and Beckett, 559; in Keneally, 756(2); and Kipling, 490; in novels, 494; and Peake, 527; poetry, 540, 652; and Stevens, 652; and Swift, 563–4; Victorian, 428, *see also* American Civil war; First World War; Nigerian civil war; Second World War; Vietnam war
Warburton, William, 333, 344
Ward, Mary, 396, 418; *Lady Rose's Journal*, 418
Ward, T.H., 377
Warhol, Andy: *From A to B and Back Again*, 693
Warner, Williams, 350
Warren, Robert Penn, 612, 635, 638, 653; and W. Percy, 677; *All the King's Men*, 677
Warton, Joseph, 336; 'Ode to Fancy', 336; *Poems on Several Occasions*, 336
'Warton, Thomas the Elder', 336
Warung, Price, 747
Washington: and Afro-American writers, 610
Watson, Sheila, 770
Watt, Ian, 348, 483, 496

Watts, George Frederic, 458; *The Minotaur*, 461
Waugh, Evelyn, **524–5**, 605; and P.D. James, 534; reviews, 525; travel writing, 525; *Brideshead Revisited*, 525(2); *Men at Arms*, 525; *The Ordeal of Gilbert Pinfold*, 525
Webb, Beatrice, 428; and sisters, 448
Webb, Francis, 759
Webb, Frank T.: and Twain, 600; *The Garies and their Friends*, 600
Webb, Phyllis, **772**
Webb, Sidney, 428
Webster, John, 260, 262, **269**; and *The Malcontent*, 254–5; bibliographical studies, 11–12; *The Duchess of Malfi*, 269; *The White Devil*, 11–12, 256, 256–7
Webster, Margaret, 221(2)
Webster, Noah, 68, 567; and American English, 574
Wedgwood, C.V., 275
Weinberger, Eliot: *Works on Paper*, 694
Weiss, Daniel, 512
Welch, Denton, **531**; *Maiden Voyage*, 531
Weldon, Fay, 480, 518
Wellek, René, 32
Welles, Orson, 222(2)
Wellesley, Wendy, 26
Wells, H.G., 480, **491–2**, 494; and Conrad, 481, 485, 486(2); and Golding, 479; and Buddhism, 485; publishing history, 13; *The Invisible Man*, 486; *Tono-Bungay*, 486, 492; *The War of the Worlds*, 492
Wells, Rebecca, 492
Wells, Stanley, 217
Welsh language: and Hopkins, 385
Welsh literature: and ME literature, 148
Welsh poetry: and Arthurian literature, 146
Welsh society, 463
Welty, Eudora, 610, **675–6**; *Delta Wedding*, 675, 676; *The Golden Apples*, 675, 676; 'Keela, the Outcast Indian Maiden', 675; *Losing Battles*, 675; *One Time, One Place*, 675; *One Writer's Beginnings*, 675; 'Powerhouse', 675; *The Robber Bridegroom*, 676; 'Where is the Voice coming from?', 675; 'A Worn Path', 675
Wesker, Arnold, 552, 554, **566**; *Roots*, 554
Wesley, John, 331
West African literature, 702, **707–12**; biography, 707; historiography, 707, *see also* Nigerian literature
West, Benjamin, 330
West Indian *see* Caribbean
West, Nathanael, 572; and O'Connor, 676; and Perelman, 695
West, Rebecca, 50, 480, **518**; *Black Lamb and Grey Falcon*, 518
West Saxon Genealogical Regnal List, 112, 120
Westerns: comic, Wagoner, 691; Crane, 602
Westmorland: medieval drama, 163–4
Wharton, Edith, **656–7**; autobiography, 656; *The Age of Innocence*, 656; *The Custom of the Country*, 656; *Ethan Frome*, 657; *The House of Mirth*, 656; *Hudson River Bracketed*, 656; *The Mother's Recompense*, 656; *Old New York*, 656–7; *The Reef*, 656(2)
Whately, Richard, 71
Wheatley, Phillis, **578**, 627, 703
Wheelwright, George, 68
Whetstone, George: *A Mirour for Magestrates of Cyties*, 204
Whistler, James McNeill, 423, 449, **461**; letters, 448
White, E.B.: and *Harper's*, 613; 'One Man's Meat' series, 613
White, Edmund, 617
White, Gilbert, 326
White, Hayden, 60
White, Patrick, 740, 746, 750–1, **754**; and Greene, 527; *Memoirs of Many in One*, 754
White, Robert: collection, 320
White, T.H.: *Soft Voices at Passenham*, 7
Whitehead, A.N., 655
Whitelock, Bulstrode, 319
Whiting, John, **566**; *Saint's Day*, 566
Whitman, Walt, 567, 571, 575(2), **580–1**, 621, 623, 627, 632, 645; and Carlyle, 432; and Emerson, 588; and Farrell, 694; and Lawrence, 647; and Pound, 647; and W.M. Rossetti, 445; and W.C. Williams, 609; and Wolfe, 668; language, 580; letters, 580; organicism in writings, 573; *Leaves of Grass*, 432, 580, 615; 'Out of the cradle endlessly rocking', 575; 'Song of Myself', 580; 'When lilacs last in the dooryard bloom'd', 575, 580(2)

Whitney, Geoffrey: *Emblems*, 249, 249–50
Whitney, John, 71
Whittier, John Greenleaf, 576
Whittingham, Charles, 13
The Whole Duty of Man, 297
Wicker, Tom, **691**; *Facing the Lions*, 691
Wickham, Glynne, 236
Wiebe, Rudy, 760, 764(2), **768**; *The Scorched-Wood People*, 768(2)
Wiesel, Eli: and the Holocaust, 617
The Wife's Lament, 131
Wigglesworth, Michael, 576–7
Wilberforce, Samuel, 435
Wilcox, Wendell: and Stein, 657
Wilde, Oscar, 425, 426, 443, 444; and Hardy, 416; and Jolley, 755; and Stoppard, 565; and parody, 426; and religion, 422; *The Importance of Being Earnest*, 565; *The Picture of Dorian Gray*, 45, 416, 755
Wilde, W.H., 753
Wilder, Thornton, **673**; plays, 673; *The Eighth Day*, 673; *Heaven's My Destination*, 673; *The Ides of March*, 673; *Theophilus North*, 673
Wilding, Michael, **757**
Wiley, John, 568
Wilkes, David, 458
Wilkes, John, 321, 337
Wilkins, George: (with Day and Rowley), *The Travailes of the Three English Brothers*, 236
Wilkins, John, 285; Thesaurus, 67; *Mathematicall Magick*, 293; (with Lloyd), *Alphabetical Dictionary*, 70
Willet, Andrew: *Sacra Emblemata*, 204–5
William of Ockham, 68
William of Palerne, **148**
William of St Amour: *De Periculis Novissimorum Temporum*, 142
William of Sherwood, 68
Williams, Aubrey L., 301
Williams, Charles, 522, 551
Williams, David, 331
Williams, Denis, 722
Williams, Helen Maria: poems, 324
Williams, Milton Vishnu: *Years of Fighting Exile: Collected Poems (1955–85)*, 733
Williams, Raymond, 17, 21, 362, 473; and American literature, 570
Williams, Tennessee, **700–1**; interviews, 701; late plays, 700; Wanderer plays, 700; *Cat on a Hot Tin Roof*, 700; *The Glass Menagerie*, 697, 700; *Orpheus Descending*, 697; *The Rose Tattoo*, 697; *A Streetcar Named Desire*, 697, 700; *Summer and Smoke*, 700
Williams, William Carlos, 575, 609, 621, 625, 635, **653–5**; and M. Moore, 642; and Sanford, 670; and W. Stevens, 651; and 'younger' 20th C poets, 653; fiction, 654; long poems, 622; plays, 654; 'Asphodel, That Greeny Flower', 654, 655; 'The Desert Music', 654; *A Dream of Love*, 654; *The Embodiment of Knowledge*, 654; *In the American Grain*, 654; *Kora in Hell*, 654; 'The Locust Tree in Flower', 655; *Many Loves*, 654; *Paterson*, 622, 628, 654, 654–5, 655; *Pictures from Brueghel*, 654; 'The Pink Church', 654; 'The Red Wheelbarrow', 655; 'Russia', 654; *A Voyage to Pagany*, 654; 'The Yachts', 655
Williamson, David, 742, **759**; *The Perfectionist*, 759; *Sons of Cain*, 759
Williamson, Henry: and Richard Jefferies, 518
Willis, R., 164
Wilmer, Clive, 549
Wilmot, John *see* Rochester, John Wilmot, second earl of
Wilson, Angus, **529–30**; travel writing, 529–30; *Reflections in a Writer's Eye*, 529–30
Wilson, Colin, 475
Wilson, Deirdre, 117
Wilson, Edmund, 665, **675**, 692, 695; and Nabokov, 682; journals, 692–3; *Memoirs of Hecate County*, 675
Wilson, Ethel, **770**; *The Innocent Traveller*, 770
Wilson, F.P., 285
Wilson, Harriet E.: *Our Nig*, 571
Wilson, John: *Noctes Ambrosianae*, 372
Wilson, John Dover, 225
Wilson, John Harold, 301
Wilson, Thomas: *The Arte of Rhetoric*, 203
Winaver, Bruno: *The Book of Job*, 482
Winchilsea, Anne Finch, Countess of, 324; and Crashaw, 310; 'To the Nightingale', 310
Windsor, Gerard, 749, 750; *Memories of*

the Assassination Attempt, 750
Winstanley, William: and Shakespeare, 229
Winters, Yvor, **655–6**; and Momaday, 690
Winton, Tim, 746, 757
Wisdom, **167**
Wisdom of the West (attributed to B. Russell), 16
witchcraft: plays, 254; Renaissance writing on, 204; in Updike, 686
Wittgenstein, Ludwig Josef Johann, 36, 39, 56, 60; and Beckett, 559
Wodehouse, P.G., 476
Wolfe, Thomas, 617, **668**; and Joyce, 499; and Kerouac, 681; interviews, 668; plays, **701**; *Look Homeward, Angel*, 499, 668(3); *Mannerhouse*, 701; *The Web and the Rock*, 668(2)
Wolff, Cynthia, 657
Wollstonecraft, Mary, 47(2), **372–3**; *A Vindication of the Rights of Women*, 373
women: ME period, 145, 163; Renaissance, 196; 16th and 17th C learned women, 297; Restoration, 312–13; 18th C, 324–5, 341; Victorian, 465; African, 710; Australian, in 1930s, 748–9; Caribbean, 731; and language, 510; as readers, 325, 474; books of instruction for, 283; names, 112; ordination of, and Julian of Norwich, 163; and Bennett, 493; and Browning, 381; and Dickinson, 583; and Freud, 41; and Hemingway, 663; and T. Olsen, 690; and Stowe, 592; and Waugh, 525; and Yeats, 542; relationships between *see* family relationships, *see also* female; feminism
women in drama: Shepard, 700
women in literature, 398; OE, 123; medieval period, 153–4, 181; Renaissance, 197, 209, 231; African, 704–5, 705; Afro-American, 705; South African writers, 716; West African literature, 710; as hero, OE, 123; female knights, Renaissance epics, 209; female rake, 300; in folktale, 153–4; prairie literature, 619, 763; women writers, 476; working-class autobiography, 425; Armah, 712; Austen, 366; Baldwin, 688–9; Chaucer, 178, 187–8, 192; Chopin, 603; Conrad, 487; Dickens, 403(2), 406(2), 425; Douglass, 705; G. Eliot, 409, 412, 425; T.S. Eliot, 545; Faulkner, 616; Fitzgerald, 663; Fowles, 535; Hardy, 416; Hawthorne, 593; B. Head, 719; Hemingway, 616; O.W. Holmes, 591; James, 605; Jewett, 603(2); Joyce, 500, 508; Lawrence, 515; J. Mahapatra, 735–6; Ngugi, 714; Okot p'Bitek, 715; Pym, 531; Rhys, 730; Rossetti, 389; Shakespeare, 235, 240, 244, 246; Steinbeck, 616; Tennyson, 389; Trollope, 413–14; Walcott, 733–4; A. Walker, 689; Waugh, 525; Webster, 269; Woolf, 508–9, 511; Wordsworth, 356–7, 357, *see also* family relationships
women in theatre, 550, 552, 552–3; Bond, 560; comedians, 751
women writers: medieval, 192; Renaissance, 196, 197; Augustan playwrights, 340; 17th C, 309–10, 576; 18th C, 324, 324–5; 19th C, 419–20, 572, 592; 20th C American, 619; autobiography, 197, 419, 424–5, 425, 474; Afro-American, 618–19, 619; American, 571, 572, 576, 592, 612, 626; Anglo-Irish, 475; Australian, 744–5, 751–2; black American, 571; Canadian, 761, 767; Caribbean, 724, 726; crime fiction, 478; depiction of women, 181; diarists, 419–20, 474; drama, 554; epic, 378–9; ethnic American, 571; mystery fiction, 478; novelists, 348; on men, 398; on suicide, 602–3; on women, 476; periodicals, Victorian, 451; poetry, 576, 626, 631, 744–5; poets, 17th C, 309–10; white Creoles, 726; working-class autobiography, 425; E.B. Browning, 378; Dickinson, 572, 582; G. Eliot, 409; H.D., 630–1; Lessing, 533; Stowe, 592; Rebecca West, 518; Woolf, 509
women's issues: H. Martineau on, 438–9
women's movement: and A. Walker, 689
women's reading, 182, 200; Australian, 742, 750; Victorian, 396
women's writing, 749
à Wood, Anthony, 295; *Athenae Oxonienses*, 311
Wood, Thomas, 299; *Juvenalis Redivivus*, 299

Woodcock, George, 761
Woodress, James, 567
Woodring, Carl, 357
Woolf, Virginia, 50, 474(3), 480, **508–12**; and Hardy, 416; and Joyce, 499(2); and time, 473; and visual arts, 512–13; characterization, 510; revision of proofs, 510; short fiction, 476; social context, 511; *Between the Acts*, 509, 510; 'A Conversation about Art', 511–12; *Jacob's Room*, 494, 499, 509, 510; 'Modern Novels', 499; *Mrs Dalloway*, 480, 509(2), 510(3), 510–11; *Night and Day*, 510; *Orlando*, 416, 511; 'Sketch of the Past', 510; *To the Lighthouse*, 45, 494, 509(2), 510, 511, 512; *The Waves*, 510; *The Years*, 510, 511
Worcester, Joseph, 68
word combinations, 109
word division: OE, 80
word formation, 89–90, 107, *see also* neologisms
word order, 97–8; Milton, 291; OE, 94
word-play: Dickens, 405; Tudor, 198
words: 'meaning' and 'significance', 41; monosyllabic, 82; 'revolution', 275, *see also* vocabulary
Wordsworth, William, 31, 320, 324, **356–8**, 437, 623; and Arnold, 391; and Betjeman, 362; and Blake, 354; and E.B. Browning, 378; and Byron, 359; and Carroll, 389, 414; and Cheever, 685; and Clough, 381; and Coleridge, 355; and De Quincey, 370; and Emerson, 589; and Hardy, 362, 382; and Lamb, 371; and Larkin, 362; and Milton, 357; and Shakespeare, 230, 353–4; and Shelley, 360; and Swinburne, 391; and Tennyson, 393; and M. Wilding, 757; and landscape, 438; and *Noctes Ambrosianae*, 372; and the reader, 369–70; and Victorian educational theory, 429; and Victorian narrative, 396; and Victorian poets, 376; attributed works, 16; images of language, 356; politics, 357; Prospectus to *The Recluse*, 354; 'At Vallombrosa', 357; *The Convention of Cintra*, 321, 370; *Evening Voluntaries*, 306; *The Excursion*, 321, 376; *Lyrical Ballads*, 370; 'Michael', 396; 'Ode: Intimations of Immortality', 32, 356(3), 685; 'Poor Susan', 357, 371; *The Prelude*, 321, 356(2), 378; 'Tintern Abbey', 357(2), 358, 376, 589, 757
Workers' Theatre Movement, 550–1
working class: 18th C, 331; 19th C, 463–4; Australian women, 748–9; and Devanny, 756; representation in 20th C fiction, 473; and Steinbeck, 670, *see also* social class
working-class literature: 20th C authors, 473; autobiography, 418–19, 419, 425; Caribbean, 731; women writers, 425, 731
Worku, Daniachew, 716
Wright, David McKee, **753**; 'Apollo in George Street', 753(2)
Wright, Joseph, 330
Wright, Judith, 739
Wright, Richard, 618, **688**, 703; and L. Hughes, 688; and A. Walker, 689; *Lawd Today*, 688; 'The Man who Was Almost a Man', 688; *Native Son*, 688(3)
Wulf and Eadwacer, 130
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, 200–1; and Hall, 203; 'Defamed Guiltiness', 201; 'Like as the Byrde', 201
Wycherley, William, 298; *The Country Wife*, 300; *The Plain Dealer*, 298
Wyclif, John, 142, **160–1**; *De Universalibus*, 160; *Logicae continuatio*, 161; *Summma insolubilium*, 160–1
Wylie, Elinor, **656**; 'Crooked Stick', 656
Wynkyn de Worde: and Stephen Hawes, 201
Wynnere and Wastoure, 147–8
wyrd, 129
xenophobia: Conrad, 486
Yates, Edmund, 456
Yates, Richard, 620; screenplay, 678
Yearsley, Ann, 325
Yeats, Jack: and Beckett, 559
Yeats, W.B., 4, 6, 422, 425, 444–5, 468, 475, 539, **541–4**, 624, 629; and Beckett, 559; and Joyce, 499(2); and Morris, 440; and Pound, 647; and Modernism, 538; and the sea, 499; drama, **566**; letters, 541; library, 541; plays, 542; *Cathleen ni Houlihan*, 566; *The Cutting of an Agate*, 445; *The Dreaming of the Bones*, 566; 'The Happiest of the Poets', 445; 'The Herne's Egg', 542; 'The Lake Isle of Innisfree', 543–4;

'Leda and the Swan', 48; *Michael Robartes and the Dancer*, 542; 'Nineteen Hundred and Nineteen', 543; 'The Nineteenth Century and After', 543; *The Tower*, 541–2, 543; 'When you are old and grey', 543–4; *The Wild Swans at Coole*, 544; *The Winding Stair*, 543
York cycle, 164
A Yorkshire Tragedy, 254
Yoruba folk tradition, 708, 709
Young, Edward: translations of works, 343; *Conjectures*, 347; *Vindication of Providence*, 347
Young, Frances, 202
Young, Stark, 678
Ywain and Gawain, 152
Zambaco, Maria, 461
Zambian literature, 715
de Zayas, Marius, 621
Zieroth, Dale, 773–4
Zimbabwean literature, 721
Zola, Emile: and Ekwensi, 708
Zukofsky, Louis, 628(3), 653; and W. Stevens, 651–2; 'An' song, 628; *Catullus*, 628; *80 Flowers*, 628